

The Living Word of the Buddha
The Buddha's Teachings in the Oldest Texts
Translations, essays & notes by Piya Tan ©2019

Sutta Discovery

SD GUIDE

SD 01

I. Common conventions & abbreviations

II. Main bibliography

I. Common Conventions & Abbreviations

Pali and related works, technical terms and other abbreviations

Based on conventions suggested by H Bechert 1990 & CPD including vol 3 (2011:ii-vi ix-xi)
Editions are denoted by a letter/s, eg, A, Abhs etc; where **editors** are specified, their initials follow the colon in round brackets, eg Kkhv(S). **Translations** are denoted by letter(s) with a colon, eg A:B. *Italicized* abbreviations refer to external (MN), rare (JA), optional (final) (Kkhv(NP) = Kkhv edited by Norman & Pruitt) or dated (or obsolete) (Kkhv(M)) forms. For details on publications listed in I, see under II.

Section I has 2 parts: (Ia) Conventional signs, (I) Common Abbreviations

For convenience, "Common Abbreviations" treat both technical and bibliographical abbreviations as one. Further see II for methodology

II. Main Bibliography

Primary & Secondary sources

These works are arranged **alphabetically** order without regard for diacritics, punctuations, etc. Hence, eg, ä, ö, ü, ñ and ś are sequenced as if they were a, o, u, n, and s. The "sharp s" ß (eszett or scharfes S) in German names are spelt with an "ss" ("Strauß" is listed as "Strauss").

Surnames are indexed. Those preceded by "de," "von," "la" etc, will be found under the **surname** itself; thus, eg, Louis de La Vallée Poussin is listed as "Poussin, Louis de la Vallée," Oskar von Hinüber as "Hinüber, Oskar von." Surnames are listed as they are spelt, eg, "McX..." is indexed so, not as "Mac." Sinicized surnames are given in SMALL CAPITALS, eg TAN.

For works with **multiple authors or editors**, only the first mentioned is given, followed by "et al" (et alia, "and others").

In the case of **new editions**, the date of the 1st edition (edition princeps) follows the title within square brackets, thus: *Title* [1900].

When quoting **reprints**, the work's edition year should be given first followed by the reprint year, eg, "Akanuma, Chizen 1929/1990." Many books, however, have multiple reprints or imprints. South Asian imprints of old works tend not to omit the original printing dates and label a new imprint as an "edition" (which can be confusing).

For **multiple places of publication**, only the main place (usually the first) is mentioned.

Suttas: <http://dharmafarer.org> • Courses: <http://themindingcentre.org>

ISBN 978-981-14-2932-3

SD 01
SDguide2019
2019

©2019 TAN Beng Sin
All rights reserved
Printed in Singapore

THE MINDING CENTRE, based in Singapore, is part of Piya Tan’s Dharma ministry. It was founded in 2006 to provide non-religious Dharma-based services to those in need of counsel and solace. It also serves as a haven and hub for those seeking Dharma by way of critical thinking, creative feeling, meditation, sutta translation and study, spiritual experience, and sharing that light and joy. The Centre also supports and promotes Piya Tan in his full-time Buddhist and related work.

Courses: <http://themindingcentre.org>

THE SUTTA DISCOVERY SERIES is part of the Living Word of the Buddha project which aspires to present and encourage an exploration of early Buddhism, both in a Dharma-inspired and academic manner for personal development as well as outreach work on a local and global scale. The Minding Centre and the Living Word of the Buddha project are motivated and guided by a quest for the historical Buddha and a vision of mere Buddhism.

Suttas: <http://dharmafarer.org>

THE MERE BUDDHIST VISION. We aspire to learn, teach and practise mere Buddha Dharma, or “non-religious Buddhism,” that is, Buddhism as simple as possible, as the teaching of the historical Buddha, so that it is open to all who seek true stillness and liberating wisdom. We aspire to compassionately and joyfully proclaim the possibility, necessity and urgency of gaining spiritual liberation in this life itself—at least as streamwinners, with or without dhyana—in keeping with the spirit of the Okkanta Samyutta (S 25). ***Mere Buddhism is easy: live it and be free.***

Piya Tan (TAN Beng Sin), 1949-
Title: SD Guide

Series: The living word of the Buddha (2002-)

First published 2019; publisher: the author

ISBN 978-981-14-2932-3

YOU can help Buddhism grow

Your pledge & support bring Dharma to others:

- Print Dharma and related books, and Internet Dharma**
- Support TMC in its monthly rental and maintenance
(yearly budget \$45,000)**
- Pledges for full-time Dharma work and global ministry**

WE GIVE

*for the sake of a beautiful mind,
as a support for the mind (in inner peace).*

(Aṭṭha Dāna Sutta, A 8.31/4:236)

KEEPING BUDDHISM CENTRED

Sutta translations: <http://dharmafarer.org>

As people today become more aware of Buddhism, many seek the simple original teachings of the Buddha. For over two decades now, Piya Tan has been inspired by this ideal of “mere Buddhism.” In this connection, he has set up the Minding Centre and Pali House.

The Minding Centre

A still centre in life's storms

Email: themindingcentre@gmail.com; hp +65 8211 0879.

Courses: <http://themindingcentre.org>

Courses: Beginners' Meditation; Intermediate Meditation; Buddhist Psychology; Psychology of Meditation; Basic Practical Buddhist Counselling; Psychology of Meditation; Psychology of Death and Living, Pali Workshop, etc.

Personal sessions: Meditation coaching; Meditation therapy; Counselling (problems related to work, sleep, stress, anxiety, etc).

Address all mails to: “Pali House,” Blk 248, Jurong East St 24, #08-50, Singapore 600248

Pali House

On Vesak Day, 12th May, 2006, Pali House was born, fulfilling Piya's long-time dream for living space that is spacious, quiet and conducive for his Dharma work.

- Pali House has one of the most complete set of early Buddhist scripture (texts and translations).
- The translating of the early Buddhist scripture in the **Sutta Discovery** series is done at Pali House.

Pali House is possible through the generosity of the Buddhist community and various individuals like yourself who have generously and regularly contributed to Piya Tan's work. He is doing full-time lay Dharma work without any salary. As such, your continued support will greatly help our Dharma work.

How you can help

- Support for Piya Tan's full time Buddhist work (especially the Sutta Translation & related projects).
- Sponsor the Minding Centre monthly rental (\$2200) & maintenance cost, etc.
- Help with the Dharmafarer website (<http://dharmafarer.org>) through your expertise and time.
- Introduce people to the the Minding Centre and advertise our activities to your friends, etc.
- Donate to cost of computer peripherals and printing, especially laser printer toner and A4 copy paper.
- Sponsor purchases of Buddhist scriptures, books and materials (for the Sutta Translation library).
- Contribute to **the Sutta publication fund** (for printing costs of study notes and SD books, etc).
- Encourage relatives and friends to offer dāna together for merit of happy togetherness.
- After making such offerings or acts of merit, make this **Dharmafarer aspiration**:

*May this merit bring my mind peace and wisdom.
May I enter the path of streamwinning in this life itself.*

To pledge or donate, please make your cheque payable to “**The Minding Centre**” & mail to:

“Pali House,” Blk 248, Jurong East St 24, #08-50, Singapore 600248.

For more information on our **CLASSES and ACTIVITIES**, please *email* us at dharmafarer@gmail.com.

SUTTA DISCOVERY

Directly seeing the Buddha's Teachings

The Minding Centre

hp: +65 8211 0879; email: themindingcentre@gmail.com

Websites: <http://dharmafarer.org>; <http://themindingcentre.org>

FACEBOOK: <https://www.facebook.com/piyatan>

Every 2nd Sunday & 4th Sunday @ 10.45 am-12.30 pm

Venue: Poh Ming Tse

(Location: <http://www.pmt.org.sg/about/contact-us.asp>)

438 Dunearn Road, Singapore 289614

For class info: themindingcentre@gmail.com; hp: 8211 0879.

The most direct way to learn Buddhism is to read and live the Pali suttas which contain some of the oldest records we have of the Buddha's teachings. As we search these scriptures, we will discover ourselves amidst their stories, teachings and practices, and even take a first step towards spiritual awakening.

This series will also help you **learn and master the Pali Canon**: to locate suttas, teachings and stories, and have an idea of how Suttas are transmitted and translated. Wherever feasible, comparative studies are made between the Pali, Sanskrit and Chinese (Āgama) versions of the suttas. Although a very basic knowledge of Buddhism (the 5 Precepts, etc) is helpful, no knowledge of these languages is required for this course. This class is suitable for beginner and mid-range level.

The Sutta Discovery (SD) series started with **the NUS Buddhist Society** weekly Sutta Study Group (SSG) classes (February 2002 onwards), and **the Buddhist Fellowship** SD series (February 2003 onwards). The SD works are now freely available worldwide on <http://dharmafarer.org>. There is an on-going global team of volunteer **Sutta readers** who regularly study the suttas and essays, and proof-read them.

□ **PIYA TAN**, a former **Theravada monk** for 20 years, works full-time on the Suttas with new commentaries, and teaches them. As a full-time lay Dharma teacher, he specializes in early Buddhism. He was consultant and regular lecturer to the Buddhist Studies Team (BUDS) that successfully introduced **Buddhist Studies in Singapore Secondary Schools** in the 1980s, and then, invited as a visiting scholar to **the University of California at Berkeley, USA**. He has written many ground-breaking and educational books on Buddhism (such as *Total Buddhist Work*) and social surveys (such as *Buddhist Currents* and *Charisma in Buddhism*).

As a **full-time Dharma teacher**, he runs Sutta and related classes like the basic Pali course series, the Sutta Study Group (NUSBS), Dharma courses (the Singapore Buddhist Federation), Sutta Discovery classes (Buddhist Fellowship and elsewhere), and Sutta-based (including meditation) courses (The Minding Centre), besides his own full-time **Pali translation and research project**, the Pali House, and doing a comparative study of the Pali Nikāyas and the Chinese Āgamas. As a Theravāda monk, he learned insight meditation from **Mahasi Sayadaw** himself in the 1980s, and forest meditation from various forest monks. He has run numerous **meditation courses and retreats** for students and adults (including non-Buddhists) since 1980s. In 1992, he taught meditation at the University of California at Berkeley, USA, and also to BP, JPMorgan, the Defence Science Organization, GMO, HP and SIA. He writes weekly reflections and gives daily online teachings on Facebook. All this for the love of Dharma and of Ratna and their two sons.

Dharma Drive

The Living Word of the Buddha

The Buddha's Teachings

in the Earliest Texts

The Sutta Discovery series by Piya Tan,
beginning in 2002 and still going on.



For Dharma stewards (supporters):
The Dharma Card (8GB Micro SD Card)
contains +60 SD vols, sutta teachings
(MP3 talks, videos), reflections & books
by Piya Tan.

Make this a gift to a monastic or someone who needs it

This series will also help you **learn and master the Pali Canon**: to locate suttas, teachings and stories, and have an idea of how Suttas are transmitted and translated. Wherever feasible, comparative studies are made between the Pali, Sanskrit and Chinese (Āgama) versions of the suttas. If you can read this message, you are ready to study the Sutta translations. No deep knowledge of Buddhism is needed. [For 20 reasons for the SD series, see <http://www.themindingcentre.org/dharmafarer/sutta-discovery/printing-the-suttas>]

Sutta Discovery (quarterly; ring-bound A4 vols): S\$15.00 - \$60.00 (per vol/set) or donation.

- | | |
|--|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> Epilegomena (key & index volume) FREE | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 29 (2010a) Elements |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 1ab (2003, 2010) The Buddha & the early Buddhist teachings (2-vol set) | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 30 (2010b) Skillful means |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 2 (2003, 2010) Wealth & Mettā | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 31 (2010c) Latent tendencies |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 3ab (Sep 2003) Refuge-going (2-vol set) | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 32 (2011a) Mental hindrances |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 4 (Jan 2004) Karma 1 | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 33 (2011b) Dhyana |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 5 (Apr 2004) Dependent arising | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 34 (2011c) Spiritual friendship |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 6 (Jul 2004) Wisdom 1 | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 35 (2011d) Wisdom 2 |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 7 (Jan 2005) The world and universe | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 36ab (2011e/2012a) Buddhism & mythology (2-vol set) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 8 (Apr 2005) Lay sainthood | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 37 (2012b) Right Livelihood 1 |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 9 (Nov 2004) Mahā Parinibbāna Sutta | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 38 (2012c) Love & compassion |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 10 (Apr 2006) The limbs of awakening | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 39 (2012d) Karma 3 |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 11 (Jan 2006) Emptiness | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 40a1+2 (2013ab) Levels of learning (2-vol set) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 12 (Apr 2006) Brahmā (the High God) | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 40b (Oct 2008) Chinese Buddhism \$20 |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 13 (Jul 2005) Satipaṭṭhāna Suttas | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 41 (2013d) Samatha & vipassana |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 14 (Oct 2006) Self-identity view | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 42 (2014a) Impermanence & diligence |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 15 (Jul 2006) Mental cultivation | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 43 (2014b) Mental healing |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 16 (Jul 2007) Impermanence 1 | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 44 (2014c) Solitude & silence |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 17ab (Jan 2007) Aggregates (2-vol set) \$30 | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 45 (2014d) Faith & giving |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 18 (Oct 2007) Karma 2 | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 46 (2015a) Teaching & learning |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 19 (Jan 2008) The meditation sign | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 47 (2015b) Precept & practice |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 20 (Jul 2008) Revulsion | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 48 (2015c) Death & mindfulness |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 21 (Oct 2008) Views | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 49abc (2015d/2016ab) Life of the Buddha 1 (3-vol-set) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 22 (Apr 2008) Giving & generosity | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 50ab (2017ab) Awakening & nirvana (2-vol set) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 23 (May 2008) Death & Rebirth | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 51ab (2017cd) Effort & energy (2-vol-set) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 24 (Dec 2008) Samadhi | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 52.1 (2018a) Miraculous life of Gotama Buddha |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 25 (Nov 2006) Brahmajāla Sutta | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 52b (2018b) Parables 2 |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 26 (Apr 2009) Non-self | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 53ab (2018cd) Truth & reality 1 (2-vol set) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 27 (Jul 2009) Psychic powers | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 54abc (2019abc) Devas 1 (3-vol set) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SD 28 (Oct 2009) Parables 1 | <input type="checkbox"/> SD 55 (2019d) Happiness & progress |

Please order from

The Minding Centre "Pali House," Blk 248, Jurong East St 24, #08-50, Singapore 600248.

email: themindingcentre@gmail.com ; hp +65 8211 0879

Suttas: <http://dharmafarer.org> ; courses: <http://themindingcentre.org>

The SD Guide

I. Common Conventions & Abbreviations; II. Main Bibliography

I. Common Conventions & Abbreviations

Pali works, related works used, technical terms and other abbreviations

Based on conventions suggested by *H Bechert* 1990¹ & CPD including vol 3 (2011:ii-vi ix-xi)²

Editions are denoted by a letter/s, eg, A, Abhs etc; where **editors** are specified, their initials follow the colon in round brackets, eg Kkhv(S). **Translations** are denoted by letter(s) with a colon, eg A:B. *Italicized* abbreviations refer to external (MN), rare (JA), optional (final) (Kkhv(N) = Kkhv) or (out)dated (Kkhv(M)) forms. For details on publications listed in I, see under II.

This section has 2 parts: (Ia) Conventional signs, (I) Common Abbreviations³

Further see II for methodology

I a Conventional signs [CPD 1:35* f]

- 1 (grammar) 1st person (I, me, etc).
- 2 (grammar) 2nd person (you, etc.).
- 3 (grammar) 3rd person (he, she, it, they, etc).
- â î û ê ô a caret (^) or “cap” over a vowel indicates that it is the result of a syncope, a + a, a + i, a + u, a + e, a + o, etc (where the former letter is a short vowel (a i u) or e or o, eg *ekâyana* (*eka + âyana*), *râhulôvada* (*Râhula + ovâda*), *bhantêti* (*bhante iti*), *sabbêva* (or *sabb’eva = sabbe eva*), *sacâham* (*sace aham*), *sôham* (or *so’ham = so aham*); but *ek’agga* (-a + a-), *tîn’imâni* (-i + i-), *mât’uposaka* (-u + u-).
- ,
- (orthography) in a Pali word (sutta title or term), a comma resolves (breaks up) a compound into its parts (elements): a compound within a compound: *dhamma.cakka = dhamma + cakka*. See foll.
- .
- (dot)
- (1) (orthography) in a Pali word (such as a term or a sutta title), a dot resolves (breaks up) a secondary compound (a compound within a compound): *dhamma.cakka-p,vavattana = dhamma.cakka + pavattana*. See prec.
- (2) (citation):
 - (a) a section or paragraph of a sutta, eg “D 16,5.8” = Dīgha sutta 16, section 5.8 (the 4 holy places), eg “M 74,3” = Majjhima sutta 74, section/paragraph 3;
 - (b) (Pali text) line number, eg “M 107,7” = Majjhima sutta 107, line 7;
 - (c) (SD) chapter number, eg “SD 16.1” = Sutta Discovery, chapter 1” (translation of Dīgha,-nakha Sutta).
- :
- (colon)
 - (1) (separator) inserted between “volume : page,” eg “S 4:63” = Saṃyutta text vol 4 : page 63. → . (dot).

¹ For other abbreviations, see Heinz Bechert, *Abkürzungsverzeichnis zur buddhistischen Literatur in Indien und Südostasien*, see I: SWTF & II. Bechert 1990.

² For quotations from Pali works not listed here, see the digital Chaṭṭha Saṅgāyaṇā ed (Vipassanā Research Institute, Iḡatpuri, India). See remark on the structure of Pali entries: CPD 3:xxviii.

³ For convenience, “Common Abbreviations” treat both technical and bibliographical abbreviations as one.

- (2) (indicator) In this Guide, after a definition, it means “for example (eg),” as in “(final asterisk) verse: J 5:15,20*.”
- :: (Commentary) (twin or double colon; proportion sign):
- (1) Commentary point: inserted between a text reference and its commentarial reference, eg “*ariye pathe* (Sn 117) :: SnA 216” = the term *ariye pathe* at Sn 177 is explained in the commentary at SnA 216.
- (2) (Translation) inserted between the text reference and its translated reference, eg, UA 353 :: UA:M 894 f, means UA page 353 (in Pali) is translated by Masefield, pages 894-895.
- † (crux philologarum) before a corrupt text-element.
- + (after a Pali word) the form in question is the first member of a formula or series of synonyms, near-synonyms or related words (usually a stock phrase or a part of it): *aniccato +* means *aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato*, “as impermanent, as suffering, as a disease, as a tumour, as a barb, as a calamity, as an affliction, as alien [as being other], as breaking up, as empty, as non-self” (M 64,9.2), SD 21.10.
- = (equal sign)
- (1) between identical passages quoted.
- (2) between a text-word and its gloss: *agha* (= *dukkha*), or vice versa: *dukkha* (= *agha*).
- ≠ or ≈ between parallel, not quite identical, passages.
- ~ (Reference) (tilde) refers to the headword or keyword mentioned earlier: *dhamma*, “thing, nature, truth, quality, teaching” ~*am* [*dhammam*], ~*cakka* [*dhamma,cakka*], *eka*~. Same as °, hence: °*am*, °*cakka*, *eka*°: see foll.
- ° Same as ~ (see prec).
- | the end of a pair of verse lines (*pada*, “foot”) of a verse; cf following: ||.
- || or || (solidus; pl solidi) (1) parallel (sutta, passage, etc), usually similar, with appropriate changes (*mutatis mutandis*). (2) end of a verse; cf |.
- > (right arrowhead) resulting in: *au > o* = *au* results in (becomes) *o*.
- < (left arrowhead) comes from: *o < au* = *o* comes from *au*.
- ↑ (up arrow) “look up” or see this headword or key-word.
- ↓ (down arrow) look down (below) under the subheader (same section).
- (right arrow) see also. = cf.
- √ root (*dhātu*).
- § [note prefix] a “section” sign before a number, eg “§3” refers to “section or passage 3” in the Sutta itself. This is usually put within parentheses, eg [§3], meaning “look up Section 3 in the sutta translation.” See Kesa,puttiya Sutta, SD 35.4a Intro.
- ∴: (reverse c with colon) (*id est* (that is), points to a denotation.
- *— (initial asterisk) a reconstruction or a neologism: **snāru* = the form *snāru* does not actually exist. In the case of a Pali or Sanskrit word, it means that it is (re)construction found only in lexicographical lists (eg **bhavantaḥ*: see PED: Bhante).
- * (final asterisk) verse: J 5:15,20*.
- ** (double final asterisks) canonical prose (in J): J 5:416,18**; training-rule, *sikkhāpada* (I V): V 3 175,20**. The comma before 18 and 20 refers to “line.”
- ’ (final minute mark) verbal interpretation (in commentaries): J 5:15,3’. This is straight single mark, not a quote mark or apostrophe.
- ‘—’ (lemma mark) a lemma (headword, *pratīka*): ‘*aghaṃ*’ (= *dukkhaṃ*).
- (-- (round brackets or parentheses) the bracketed words function as follows depending on the context:

- (1) (citation) they denote the source or location of the preceding: (Anicca) Cakkhu S (S 25.1), “Meditate ... be not heedless!” (M 8/1:46);
 - (2) (exegetical) they give additional information: *dhamma* (Skt *dharma*), ploughing festival (*vappa, maṅgala*, “blessed sowing”);
 - (3) (amplification) they clarify the preceding word(s) or put them into idiomatic English: “the fading away (of lust)”; “who discourages the divided (from remaining so) [rejoices not in division]” (A 10.206,9(5), SD 3.9);
 - (4) (citation) when following an SD number with a space, it refers to a section in the sutta introduction, eg “SD 44.16 (4)” = SD volume 44, chapter 16, section (4) in introductory notes.
 - (5) (sutta) when following an SD number without any space, it refers to an embedded sutta, eg “SD 47.11(3)” = SD volume 47, chapter 8, sutta 3 (Uttiya Thera, gāthā 1).
- [--] [square brackets] the bracketed contents function as follows:
- (1) (exegesis) the information is usually alternate translation or interpretation: “celibate [a brahmachari]” (S 35.241,12), SD 28.5;
 - (2) they highlight a clear error in the original text or what *only* seems to be one with “[sic]”: “obesiance [sic],” SD 46.3 (4.1.1.3); ↑sic.
 - (3) (alternate translation) they given an alternative reading (usually in a translation): “following on that mindfulness [memory]” (M 36,31.4, SD 49.4);
 - (4) (cross-reference) look up the bracketed cross-reference in this sutta or work itself: [§29] means “see section 29 of the sutta translation”; [4.2.2] means “see section 4.3.2 in the introductory notes or end-notes (modern commentary).” ↓§.
 - (5) (cross-reference) refers to a connected passage (in the same text), such as the 1st occurrence of a refrain, a terms referred to earlier (see for notations). These usually are in smaller fonts (usually 9 points).
 - (6) (Parentheses or square brackets at the start of the paragraph, unbold *italics*) shows **[paging]** (bold) or [paragraph number] (non-bold) of the European or PTS (Ee) Pali text.
- [--] [italicized parentheses] shows where the beginning of a translated page actually starts in the Pali text.
- {--} {braces with numbers at the start of paragraph, nonbold} shows paging in the Burmese {Be} Pali text.
- (<-->) <angled brackets> signify an abbreviated item or series that is to be laid out in full.

I b Common abbreviations

Warning. Please ascertain that the download links provided here are safe before downloading. Ensure that your computer has a good antivirus and related security systems working. Regularly scan for virus and other anomalies.

- A **Āṅguttara Nikāya** Eka- Duka- Tika- Catukka- Pañcaka- Chakka- Sattaka- Aṭṭhaka- Navaka- Dasaka-and Ekādasaka-nipāta. (CPD B.a. 2.4 & vol 3:xvii)
 PTS ed 6 vols:
 vol 1 (Eka- Duka- Tika-nipāta) ed R Morris, PTS. 1885; rev A K Warder 1988;
 vol 2 (Catukka,nipāta) ed R Morris, 1888;
 vol 3 (Pañcaka- Chakka-nipāta) ed E Hardy, 1897;
 vol 4 (Sattaka- Aṭṭhaka- Navaka-nipāta) ed E Hardy, 1899;
 vol 5 (Dasaka- Ekādasaka-nipāta) ed E Hardy 1900;
 vol 6 indexes by M Hunt, rev & ed C A F Rhys Davids 1910.
 SLTP edition: Pali, English (tr Uppalavaṇṇā), Sinhala <http://www.metta.lk/tipitaka/2Sutta-Pitaka/4Anguttara-Nikaya/index.html>. (A few fonts are corrupted.)

- Translations. PTS *The Book of Gradual Sayings*, 5 vols: vol 1+2 **A:W**; vols 3-4 **A:H**; vol 5 **A:W**. Wisdom Publications **A:B**; ©2012 Bhikkhu Bodhi.
- A (suffix) Aṭṭhakathā, eg DA (qv) = Dīgha Nikāya Aṭṭhakathā = Dīgha Nikāya Commentary.
- A:B *The Numerical Sayings of the Buddha*, tr Bodhi, Boston: Wisdom Publications 2012.
- A:H *The Book of Gradual Sayings*, vol 3-4 1934 1935 tr E M Hare: see A.
- A:W *The Book of Gradual Sayings*, vols 1-2 1932, vol 5 1934 tr F L Woodward: see A.
- A:WH *The Book of Gradual Sayings* vols 1-4 ↓A (translations).
- AA Aṅguttara Aṭṭhakathā (**Mano,ratha,puraṇī**), A Comy: vol 1 ed M Walleser, PTS 1924; vol 2 ed M Walleser & H(erman) Kopp, PTS 1930; vol 3 ed H Kopp, PTS 1936; vol 4 ed id 1940; vol 5 ed id 1956.
- AAṬ Aṅguttara,nikāya,ṭīkā (**Sār'attha,mañjusā**) A Subcommentary, ed P Pecenko, vol 1 PTS 1996, vol 2 1997, vol 3 1999. (CPD 3:xx Mp-ṭ.)
- A(A)WG = AWG (qv).
- Abh Abhidhamma Piṭaka. Be:
<https://tipitaka.org/pdf/romn/Abhidhammapi%E1%B9%ADaka.zip>.
- Abhāv Abhidhammāvatāra. See section E of Epilegomena (online)
- Abhp Abhidhāna-p,padīpikā
- Abhk **Abhidharma,kośa** (Kārikā & Bhāṣyā) (Skt; 4th or 5th cent. Sarvāstivāda Abhidharma in 8 chapters with some 6000 verses) by Vasubandhu. Autocomy: Abhidharmakośa,bhāṣya. ↑CPD B.a. 7.3.8.1. Download Sanskrit text: http://gretel.sub.uni-goettingen.de/gretel/1_sanskrit/6_sastra/3_phil/buddh/vakobhau.htm.
- Abhk(VP) Abhidharma,kośa (Kārikā & Bhāṣyā) Louis de la Vallée Poussin, new ed 1980. ↓↓Abhk below.
- Abhk:LS Abhidharmakośa-Bhāṣya of Vasubandhu: the treasury of the Abhidharma and its (Auto) commentary. Translated into French by Louis de La Vallee Poussin; annotated English tr by Gelong Lodrö Sangpo; with a new intro by Bhikkhu K L Dhammajoti. Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 2012.
- Abhk:Pr Abhidharma,kośa (Kārikā & Bhāṣyā) tr Leo M Pruden 1988 1988 1989 1990. ↑II: Pruden. Downloads: Vol 1: http://lirs.ru/lib/kosa/Abhidharmakosabhasyam,vol_1,Vasubandhu,Poussin,Pruden,1991.pdf; Vol 2: http://lirs.ru/lib/kosa/Abhidharmakosabhasyam,vol_2,Vasubandhu,Poussin,Pruden,1991.pdf; Vol 3: http://lirs.ru/lib/kosa/Abhidharmakosabhasyam,vol_3,Vasubandhu,Poussin,Pruden,1991.pdf; Vol 4: http://lirs.ru/lib/kosa/Abhidharmakosabhasyam,vol_4,Vasubandhu,Poussin,Pruden,1991.pdf
- Abhk:VP Abhidharma,kośa (Kārikā & Bhāṣyā) tr Louis de la Vallée Poussin, Louvain 1923-31. ↑II: Poussin.
- AbhkṬ Abhidharmakosa,upayika-nama-ṭīka
- Abhp Abhidhāna-p,padīpika
- Abhs Abhidhamm'attha Saṅgaha (10th-12th centuries). Ed H Saddhatissa with AbhsMHT, PTS 1989. Translations: **Abhs:N** 1956-57; **Abhs:SF** 1910; **Abhs:BRS** 1993 1999; **Abhs:WG** 2002.
- Abhs:BRS *A Comprehensive Manual of Abhidhamma: The Abhidhammattha Sangaha, Pali text, translation and explanatory guide* (rev ed of Abhs:N) ed & tr Bodhi, intro & explanatory guide by Rewata Dhamma & Bodhi, Abh tables by Sīlānanda, Kandy: BPS 1993, rev 1999.
- Abhs:N *A Manual of Abhidhamma: Abhidhammattha Sangaha* ed & tr Narada, Colombo 2 vols

	1956-57, repr (“editions”), 1 vol 1968 1975 1979: rev as Abhs:BRS.
Abhs:SF	<i>Compendium of Philosophy</i> , Abhs tr Shwe Zan Aung & C A F Rhys Davids 1910.
Abhs:WG	<i>Summary of the Topics of Abhidhamma & Exposition of the Topics of Abhidhamma</i> (with AbhsMT) tr R P Wijeratne & R Gethin, PTS 2002.
Abhsm	Abhidharma,samuccaya (Skt)
AbhsmB	Abhidharma,samuccaya Bhāṣya (Skt)
AbhsMṬ	Abhidhamm’attha,saṅgaha Mahā,ṭīkā (Commentary) ed H Saddhātissa: see Abhs.
AbhsMṬ:L	Param’attha,dīpanī Ṭīkā = PadṬ, Abhs Subcommentary by Ledi Sayadaw.
AbhsMṬ:S	Abhidhamm’attha.saṅgaha = Vibhāvinī Ṭīkā (AbhsVṬ): see AbhsMṬ.
AbhsSn	Abhidharmātha,saṅgraha Sannaya.
AbhsVṬ	Abhidhamm’attha,saṅgaha Vibhāvinī Ṭīkā (ANṬ) = AbhsMṬ (qv).
Abhvb	Abhidhamm’attha Vibhāvinī. See section E of Epilegomena (online).
Abhvk	Abhidhamma,vikāsinī.
abl	ablative case, expressing separation (“from” etc) [Warder IP 88 f & index].
ABORI	<i>Annals of the Bhandarkar Research Institute</i> .
abs(ol)	absolute (gerundivum, gerundive) (Warder IP 48; Oberlies PG §§119-127).
Acc	accusative case, usually the object of a sentence. (Warder IP 17 f & index; Oberlies PG
act	active (<i>parassapada</i>)
act pres part	= aprp (qv).
AD	Use CE (qv).
ad	<i>ad (locum)</i> , in the commentary of the text quoted; Commentary commenting on the text = at, on: “Tha:N 189 (ad Tha 400)” (Norman’s Thera,gāthā translation notes commenting on verse 400).
adv	adverb
Āgama	Āgama in Chinese DĀ = Dīrgha Āgama 長阿含經 <i>cháng āhánjīng</i> (Dharmaguptaka, 22 rolls, all 30 sutras) tr Buddhayaśas 佛陀耶舍 <i>fótuóyēshě</i> & Zhu Fonian 竺佛念 <i>zhú fóniàn</i> (T1), 413 CE, Late Qin dynasty 後秦 <i>hòuqín</i> (384-417); other tr T2-25; [PDB: Dīrghāgama]. MĀ = Madhyama Āgama 中阿含經 <i>zhōng āhánjīng</i> (Sarvāstivāda, 60 rolls) (T26) tr Gautama Saṅghadeva 瞿曇僧伽提婆 <i>qútán sēngqié típó</i> , 397-398, Eastern Jin dynasty 東晉朝 <i>dōng jìn cháo</i> (266-420); (other tr T27-94); [PDB: Madhyamāgama]. SĀ = Saṃyukta Āgama 雜阿含經 <i>zá āhánjīng</i> (50 rolls between 435-443) (T99) tr Guṇabhadra 求那跋陀羅 <i>qiúnà bátuóluó</i> (Song 劉宋 <i>liú song</i>); other tr T101-124, F89; incomplete tr (Kaśyapīya, 16 rolls) (T100, anonymous), Three Qin 三秦 <i>sānqín</i> period (352-431); and 27 sutras tr An Shigao 安世高 <i>ān shìgāo</i> (fl c148-180); [Ency Bsm: Saṃyuktāgama]. EĀ = Ekottara Āgama 增壹阿含經 <i>zēngyī āhánjīng</i> (T125) 51 rolls, 471 sutras, tr Dharmanandi 曇摩難提 <i>tánmó nántí</i> , Fu Qin state 苻秦 <i>fúqín</i> ; then ed Saṅghadeva, 397-398; other tr T126-148; [Ency Bsm: Zen-yi A-han].
AJPh	<i>American Journal of Philology</i> .
Amg	Ardha-Māgadhī, Ardha-Magadhi (sacred language of the Jains)
AN	Aṅguttara Nikāya; use A.
angl	anglicized: an Indian or foreign word accepted or adopted as an English term. Cf Eng.
-ANṬ	Abhinava,ṭīkā = New Subcommentary; eg DANṬ = Dīgha Very New Subcommentary.
aor	aorist (past tense).
Ap	Apadāna, ed M E Lilley, PTS 2 vols 1925 1927.
Ap:Me	Kisā Gotamī Apadāna (ApThī 31/2:592-596). “Yasodharā therī-apadāna,” in <i>A Critical Edition, with translation, of Selected Portions of the Pāli Apadāna</i> , tr Sally Mellick (Cutler), DPhil thesis, Oxford Univ 1993: pt 2 pp527-590. →JPTS 20 1994:1-42.

Ap:Wa	Kisā Gotamī Apadāna, “Gotamī’s Story” (ApThī 22/2:529-543) tr J S Walters, in <i>Buddhism in Practice</i> , ed Donald S Lopez, Jr, Princeton: PUP 1995. → <i>History of Religions</i> 33, May 1994: 358-379 & his article in J Schober, <i>Sacred Biography in the Buddhist tradition of South and Southeast Asia</i> , Honolulu: University of Hawaii Press 1997:160-192.
ApA	Apadāna Aṭṭhakathā (Visuddha,jana,vilāsini), Ap Commentary, ed C(harles) E(dward) G(dakumbura) 1954.
aprp	active present participle (an adjective derived fro a verb, e.g. “shining” example) = act pres part.
ARIRIAB	<i>Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology.</i>
As	Atthasalini, Dhamma,saṅgaṇī Comy; use DhsA (qv).
assim	assimilation, assimilated
ASt/EAs	Asiatische Studied / Études Asiatiques.
aux	auxiliary (verb)
Avś	Avadana,śataka (Skt) Ne ed J S Speyer, St Petersburg 1902 1906.
avy cpd	avyayībhāva, indeclinable compound (as adverbs). See Dhasmmajoti RP §12.2.3.
AWG	= A(A)WG. Abhandlungen der Akademi der Wissenschaften in Göttingen. Dritte Folge (3 rd ed).
AWL	<i>Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur</i> , Mainz: Abhandlungen der geistes- und sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Jhargang.
B	Buddha,vaṃsa ed N A Jayawickrama 1974 (with Cariyā,pitāka). <u>Translation</u> : B:H .
B:H	<i>Chronicle of the Buddhas</i> , B tr I B Horner, PTS 1975 (with C tr).
BA	Buddha,vaṃsa Aṭṭhakathā (Param’attha,dīpaṇī 7) B Commentary ed D L Barua 1939, repr with indexes by H Kopp 1979. <u>Translation</u> : BA:H .
BA:H	<i>Clarifier of the Sweet Meaning</i> , B Commentary tr I B Horner, PTS 1978.
bah cpd	bahuvrihi (P <i>bahubbīhi</i>) an adjective compound showing possession: whitewashed” ↑Dhammajoti RP §13.3 index.
BB	Before Buddha. Cf AB, BE.
BBF	= ↑BF, Bhūmibalo Bhikkhu Foundation edition. Bangkok: Wat Srales. See Se.
BBS	<i>Bruchstücke buddhistischer Sūtras</i> . Waldschmidt, 1932.
BC	Use BCE (qv).
BCE	Before Common Era. For historical dates use BCE instead of BC.
BDCRI	<i>Bulletin of the Deccan Cllege Research Institute.</i>
BDict	<i>Buddhist Dictionary: A manual of Buddhist terms and doctrines</i> . [1952; 2 nd ed 1956; 3 rd rev & enl ed 1972]. Nyanatiloka. Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 4 th ed 1980. PDF ed available. Online ed: http://www.palikanon.com/english/wtb/dic_idx.html or http://www.budsas.org/index.html .
BE	Buddhist Era. Southeast Asian era, form the Mahāparinirvāṇa, middle of 543 BCE (= 0 BE). To get CE year, minus 543 from the BE year; to get the BE year, add 543 to the AC year.
Be	Burmese (Myanmar) edition, esp CST (qv).
BEI	<i>Bulletin d’Études Indiennes.</i>
Beob	= Beobachtungen (H Lüders 1954: see II).
BF	Bhūmibalo Bhikkhu Foundation (edition of Thai Pali texts), Bangkok: Wat Srales ↑Se.
Bh	(prefix) Bhikkhu (only used in contrast to ↓Bhī), as in Bh Pṭmk = Bhikkhu Pāṭimokkha; Bh Pāc = Bhikkhu Pācittiya
Bhī	(prefix) Bhikkhuṇī, as in Bhī Pṭmk = Bhikkhuṇī Pāṭimokkha; Bhī Pāc = Bhikkhuṇī Pācittiya.
BHS	Buddhist Hybrid Sanskrit (see intro to BHSD and O v Hinüber. KI Schr 1 2000:554 f).

- BHSD Buddhist Hybrid Sanskrit Dictionary, (vol 2) F Edgerton, New Haven 1953. Companion vol, BHSG.
Online: <https://www.sanskrit-lexicon.uni-koeln.de/scans/BHSScan/2014/web/index.php>
Gandhari project: <https://www.sanskrit-lexicon.uni-koeln.de/scans/BHSScan/2014/web/index.php>
<https://babel.hathitrust.org/cgi/pt?id=mdp.39015053035799&view=1up&seq=13>.
- BHSG Buddhist Hybrid Sanskrit Grammar, (vol 1) with BHSD.
PDF download: <https://archive.org/details/BuddhistHybridSanskritGrammar>.
- BJT Buddha Jayanti Tipiṭaka, best known of the Sinhalese editions of the Tipiṭaka [*Journal of Burma Studies* 19, June 2015:102 n52], 1957-89 52 vols. 2nd repr Dehiwala: Buddhist Cultural Centre, 2006. Roman script. Download:
<http://www.buddhistethics.org/palicanon.html>;
<http://www.chaf.lib.latrobe.edu.au/dcd/pali.htm>. →Ce.
- BMSC *Buddhist Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection*; also *Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection: Buddhist Manuscripts*. Short title: *Buddhist Manuscripts*. Gen ed Jens Braavig, Oslo: Hermes Publishing. (General information on the Schøyen Collection:)
https://www.academia.edu/31380453/Buddhist_Manuscripts_in_the_Sch%C3%B8ye_n_Collection_Volume_4_Dec._2016_Oslo_Cover_List_of_Contents_and_General_Introduction_by_Jens_Braarvig.
Biblio: <https://www.schoyencollection.com/bibliography-images-pictorial-reference/schoyen-collection-series>.
Vol 1 2000 xxii 302 pp, 40 facs. Selected contents:
2. "The Caṅgīsūtra of the Mahāsaṃghika-Lokottaravādins," Torkel Brekke 53-62
6. "Kharoṣṭhī fragment of a Gāndhārī version of the Mahāparinirvāṇasūtra," Mark Allon, Richard Salomon) 243-274.
Vol 2 2002 xxii 302+56 pp facs. Review by D Seyfort Ruegg, BSOAS 70,3 2007:622-624.
Āgama contents:
1. "More fragments of the Caṅgīsūtra," Jens-Uwe Hartmann 1-16
2. "Fragments of the Mahāparinirvāṇasūtra," Klaus Wille 17-24
3. "Fragments of the *Andhasūtra, of the Sūtra on the Three Moral Defects of Devadatta, and of Kavikumāravādāna," Siglinde Dietz 25-36.
Vol 3 2006 xxiv 314+38 pp plates. Śrāvakyāna contents:
https://brill.com/previewpdf/journals/ijj/52/1/article-p84_7.xml
1. "A Version of the 'Sikhālakasūtra/Siṅgālovādasutta," Jens-Uwe Hartmann & Klaus Wille 1-6
2. "Maitreyavyākaraṇa," Jens-Uwe Hartmann 7-9
3. "Fragments of the Bodhisattvapiṭakasūtra," Jens Braavig & Ulrich Pagel, 11-88.
Vol 4 2016 xxii 456 +45 pp facs. Āgama contents:
1. "Fragments of an *Ekottarikāgama* Manuscript in Gāndhārī," Chanida Jantrasrisalai, Timothy Lenz, Lin Qian, Richard Salomon 1-122
2. "Fragments of the *Itivṛttaka*," Mitsuyo Demoto 123-150
3. "A Folio of a Parallel to the *Śālyasūtra* or *Sunakkhattasutta*," Jens-Uwe Hartmann, Klaus Wille 151-158
4. "A Possible Sanskrit Parallel to the Pali *Uruvelasutta*," Peter Skilling, Saerji 萨尔吉 & Prapod Assavavirulhakarn 159-182.
→BMSC 2010.
- BMSC 2010 Jens Braavig & Frederik Liland, with Jens-Uwe Hartman, Kazunobu Matsuda, Richard Salomon and Lore Sander. *Traces of Gandhāran Buddhism: An exhibition of ancient Buddhist manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection*. Oslo: Hermes Publishing, with Bangkok: Amarin Printing & Publishing, 2010.

BMSC1	<i>Buddhist Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection</i> vol 1 ↓BMSC.
BMSC2	<i>Buddhist Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection</i> vol 2 ↓BMSC.
BMSC3	<i>Buddhist Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection</i> vol 3 ↓BMSC.
BMSC4	<i>Buddhist Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection</i> vol 4 ↓BMSC.
Böthlingk	Böthlingk & Roth, <i>Sanskrit Wörterbuch</i> 1855-75; <i>Sanskrit-Wörterbuch in kürzerer Fassung</i> 1879-1889. See II: Böthlingk & Roth 1855-89.
BSkt	Buddhist Sanskrit (Skt as used in Buddhist texts excluding BHS) = <i>Buddh sa</i> .
BSR	<i>Buddhist Studies Review</i> . Took over <i>Pali Buddhist Review</i> (PBR, qv). Sunderland: UK Association for Buddhist Studies. Vol 1 (1983) - 21 (2004).
BTP	Brah Traipitakapāli = Cambodian edition of the Tipiṭaka ↑Ke.
Buddh sa	= BSkt (qv).
C	Cariyā,piṭaka. C(J) ed N A Jayawickrama PTS 1974: see B. <u>Translation</u> : C:H <i>Basket of Conduct</i> tr I B Horner, PTS 1975 (with B:H).
C:J	Cariya,piṭaka, ed N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1974.
CA	Cariyā,piṭaka Aṭṭhakathā (Param'attha,dīpanī 7) C Commentary, ed D L Barua, PTS 1939; 2 nd ed with indexes by H Kopp PTS 1979.
CAGI	Cunningham's <i>Ancient Geography of India</i> , ed Majumdar. Calcutta, 1924.
calq	calque. = loan (direct or literal) translation: "It goes without saying' is calqued on French 'cela va sans dire'." Loosely, a "loanword," esp when the original meaning is retained. Cf untranslated ↑untr.
caus	causative. See Dhammajoti RP (index).
CDIAL	R L Turner, <i>Comparative Dictionary of the Indo-Aryan Languages</i> , London 1966. Indexes 1969, Phonetic Analysis 1971, Addenda et Corrigenda by J C Wright 1985.
CE	Common Era. For historical dates instead of AD. Also see BCE.
Ce	Ceylonese (Sinhalese) edition: usually romanized ↑BJT ed; Sinhala script ↑SHB ed; romanized ↑SLTP ed.
Ce(BJT)	Pali text, Sinhala edition of the Buddha Jayanati Tipiṭaka ↑Ce.
Ce(SHB)	Pali text, Sinhala edition of the Simon Hewvitarne Bequest series ↑Ce.
CELR	<i>Concise encyclopedia of language and religion</i> edd John F A Sawyer & J M Y Simpson, Consulting ed RE Asher. Amsterdam: Elsevier, 2001. xxxi 580pp illus.
cf	confer (= sv), look this up; compare with (= cp).
Chin	Chinese
C(J)	Cariyā,piṭaka ed N A Jayawickrama 1975: see C.
Comy; comy	Commentary = Aṭṭhakathā [-A] or Commentarial; lower-case comy = a general commentary.
corr	correction; corrected (to; by).
Comy(s)	Commentary (Commentaries) = Aṭṭhakathā.
comy(s)	commentary (commentaries) general or modern comments (on the suttas).
Conj	conjunction.
contra	(Latin) against: used before a contradicting opinion or statement. Cf pace.
correl	correlative
cp	compare (with).
CPD	Critical Pali Dictionary: Trenckner 1924 1960 1992 2011 (vol 3, fasc 8 <i>kāmadhātu-kāreti</i>). Online: http://pali.h0um.ku.dk/cpd/ : easy to use but may have dropouts, confirm with hard copy.
CPD B.a.	Critical Pali Dictionary vol 1 Bibliography (37*-69*); B.b. General Index (70*-91*). →other CPD vols for updates, esp CPD vol 3 xv-xxviii.

cpd	a compound.
CS	Chaṭṭha Saṅgāyanā = the 6 th Council, Rangoon (Yangon) 1954-56, 40 vols. Called “Chaṭṭha Saṅgāyana Piṭaka” ↑CSP, or “Chaṭṭha Saṅgāyana Tipiṭaka” ↑CST. Romanized from Myanmar [Burmese] version, 1959. Yangon: Ministry of Religious Affairs, © Buddhasāsana Society, 2008. As prefix in references, eg CS 3:266. For publication dates, see http://www.wikinfo.org/wikinfo/index.php/Editions_of_the_Pali_Canon#cite_ref-1 .
CPED	[CPED] <i>Concise Pāli-English Dictionary</i> by A(ggamahāpaṇḍita) P(olvattē) Buddhadatta. Ahangama: U Chandradasa de Silva, 1968.
CSCD	Chaṭṭha Saṅgāyanā CD ROM. Pali Tipiṭaka in 216 vols with Aṭṭhakathā, Ṭikā, Anuṭikā and other works, in Devanagari, Roman, Myanmar, Thai, Sinhalese, Khmer and Mongol scripts. Published by Vipassana Research Institute, Dhammagiri, Iगतपुरी 422403 India: http://www.vri.dhamma.org . CST4, download: http://www.softerviews.org/cst4.html .
CPS	Catuṣpariṣat Sūtra. Ed E Waldschmidt 1952 etc.
CSP = CS	Chaṭṭha Saṅgīti Piṭaka. http://www.btmar.org/content/tipitaka-del-sexto-concilio-buddhista-inicio .
CST	Chaṭṭha Saṅgāyanā Tipiṭaka edition, Myanmar, roman repr 2004. ↑CS ↑CSCD.
CUP	Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.
Cūv	Cūḷavaṃsa (continuation of Mahv, 12 th -19 th centuries) ed W Geiger 2 vols 1925 1927.
Cūv:R	Cūḷavaṃsa tr Mrs C M Rickmers (from the German tr W Geiger) 2 vols 1929 1930.
D	Dīgha Nikāya Sīlakkhandha- Mahā- and Pāṭika-vagga. (CPD B.a. 2.1 & vol 3:xvii) PTS ed 4 vols: vol 1 (Sīlava,gga) ed J E Carpenter & T W Rhys Davids 1890; vol 2 (Mahā,vagga) ed J E Carpenter & T W Rhys Davids 1903; vol 3 (Pāṭika,vagga) ed J E Carpenter 1911. Vol 4 Index to the Dīgha-Nikāya, M Yamasaki, Y Ousaka, K R Norman & M Cone, PTS 1997. <u>Translations.</u> PTS 3 vols: vol 1 D:RD ; vol 2 D:RDF ; vol 3 D:F . BPS D:W .
D	→De
D:F	<i>Dialogues of the Buddha</i> vol 3 tr C A F Rhys Davids 1921: ↑D.
D:RD	<i>Dialogues of the Buddha</i> vol 1 tr T W Rhys Davids 1899: ↑D.
D:RDF	<i>Dialogues of the Buddha</i> vol 2 tr T W & C A F Rhys Davids 1910: ↑D.
D:W	<i>The Long Discourses of the Buddha</i> tr M Walshe (1911-1998). 1 st published as <i>Thus Have I Heard: The long discourses of the Buddha, Dīgha Nikāya</i> (Wisdom Intermediate Books. White Series) Somerville, MA: Wisdom Publications 1987 pbk 648 pp illus; 1995 2 nd rev ed hb 656 pp © Maurice Walshe. Asian ed Boston, MA: Wisdom Publications & Kandy: BPS 1995, ©1996 Bhikkhu Bodhi.
D16A:A	<i>The Buddha's Last Days: Buddhaghosa's Commentary on the Mahāparinibbāna Sutta</i> (DA 518-615; Comy on D 16) tr AN Yang-Gyu, PTS 2003.
DA	Dīgha Nikāya Aṭṭhakathā (Sumaṅgala,vilāsini 5 th century), D Commentary: vol 1 ed T W Rhys Davids & J E Carpenter, PTS 1929, 2 nd ed W Stede 1968; vol 2 ed W Stede 1931, 2 nd ed 1970; vol 3 ed id 1932, 2 nd ed 1971. Nigamana,kathā ed JPTS 21 1995:129-131. PTS edition (Ee) vol 1: download here . PTS edition (Ee) vol 2: https://archive.org/download/in.ernet.dli.2015.343980/2015.343980.The-Sumangala-vilasini.pdf .

PTS edition (Ee) vol 3:
<https://archive.org/download/in.ernet.dli.2015.343981/2015.343981.Sumangala-vilasini-.pdf>.

DĀ	(Chin) Dīrgha Āgama (T1); (Skt) Dīrgha Āgama Sanskrit fragments. ↓Āgama.
DAPṬ	Sumaṅgala, vilāsini Porāṇa, ṭīkā, Dīgha Commentary Ancient Subcommentary ed L de Silva 3 vols PTS 1970.
dat	dative case (expressing purpose of an action and the person who is recipient or benefactor of an action) ↑Dhammajoti RP 1.4, see index.
DBMT	↑DEBMT.
DBMT	<i>Dictionary of Early Monastic Terms</i> 1975. ↑I: C S Upasak.
DDB	Digital Dictionary Buddhist. Comprehensive resource on Chinese Buddhism. Established July 1995 http://www.buddhism-dict.net/ddb/
De (D)	(Tib) Derge Edition of the Tibetan Tripitaka, published by the Tibetan Buddhist Resource Center 2002 (based on a scanning of the photomechanical reprint of the <i>par phud</i> printing published in Delhi by Karmapae chodhey gyalwae sungrab partun khang).
DEB	Dictionary of Early Buddhism (Piya TAN), an SD on-going reference guide project. See http://dharmafarer.org .
DED	T Burrow & M B Emeneau, <i>A Dravidian Etymological Dictionary</i> 2 nd ed Oxford 1966.
dem(on)	demonstrative (pronoun).
deśī or deśya	(“local-born”) Sanskrit words and terms borrowed or derived from aborigines or invented in post-Sanskrit times; examples: <i>cikkhalla</i> (mud), <i>kebuka</i> (water), <i>dhāropa</i> (bowl). ↑OberliesPG 17 n5 ↑A Drocco 2012. Cf tatbhava ↑tb, tatsama ↑ts.
Dh	Dhammapada. Dh(S) ed S Sumangala PTS 1914. Dh(F) ed & tr C A F Rhys Davids (Minor Anthologies 1), OUP 1931 (with Khp tr). Dh(HN) ed O von Hinüber & K R Norman 1994; corr ed 1995, 3 rd ed 2003; with indexes M Yamazaki, Y Ousaka & M Miyao 2014; PTS. <u>Translations:</u> Dh:CP 1987; Dh:N 1997. <u>Other versions:</u> GDh (Gāndhāri Dharmapada), KDh (Khotan Dharmapada), PkDh (Prakrit Dharmapada), PnDh (Patna Dharmapada), Uv (Udāna, varga) and their editions.
GDh	Gāndhārī Dharmapada ed J Brough (London Oriental Series 7) 1962 = KDh (cf Mittelindisch (2) §29 in CPD).
KDh	Khotan Dharmapada: ↑GDh.
PkDh	Prakrit Dhammapada based upon M Senart’s Kharoṣṭhi Manuscript with text, translations and notes by B Barua & S Mitra, Delhi 1921.
PnDh	Patna Dharmapada. <i>The Patna Dharmapada</i> ed G Roth, in <i>Die Sprache der ältesten buddhistischen Überlieferung</i> (AWG cxvii) Göttingen 1980:98-135. Ed M Cone, JPTS 13 1989:101-217.
PnDh(C)	Patna Dharmapada tr M Cone: ↑PnDh.
PnDh(R)	Patna Dharmapada tr G Roth: ↑PnDh.
Dh(HN)	Dhammapada ed O von Hinüber & K R Norman, PTS 2014: ↑Dh.
Dh:CP	<i>The Dhammapada</i> (tr with the Pali, Comy’s verse explanation, notes from Sinhala sources and critical text comments) tr J R Carter & M Palihawadana, OUP 1987.
Dh:F	<i>Dhammapada: Verses on Dhamma</i> Dh tr C A F Rhys Davids (Minor Anthologies 1) OUP 1931 (with Khp).
Dh:N	<i>The Word of the Doctrine</i> Dh tr K R Norman, PTS 1997, 2000 with corrections: ↑Dh.
Dh(S)	<i>The Dhammapala</i> ed S Sumangala PTS 1914.
DhA	Dhammapada Aṭṭhakathā = Dh Commentary 5 vols: vol 1-4 ed H C Norman 1906 (vol 1 part 1 2 nd ed 1925) 1911 1912 1914; vol 5 indexes by L S Tailang 1915; PTS. <u>Translation:</u> DhA:B .

- DhA:B *Buddhist Legends* Dh Commentary tr E W Burlingame (HOS 28-30) 3 vols 1921; repr PTS 1969 since.
- Dhk Dhātu,kathā with Commentary ed E R Gooneratne, PTS 1892; repr with corrections 1987. Translation: Dhk:N.
- DhammajotiRP Dhammajoti, Reading Buddhist Pali Texts, 2018. ↑II: K L Dhammajoti.
- Dhk:N *Discourse on Elements* Dhk tr U Narada, PTS 1962: ↑Dhk. Download: http://www.mediafire.com/file/hq3ch5ws80ef831/Discourse_on_Elements_%2528Dhatukatha%2529.pdf/file.
- DhKA Dhātu,kathā Aṭṭhakathā (PañcA 1) Dhk Commentary.
- DhpDhp “Dharmacakrapravartana-dharmaparyāya of the Sarvāstivāda and Mūlasarvāstivāda Tradition” ↑CHUNG Jin-il 2006.
- Dhs Dhammasaṅgaṇī, ed E Müller, PTS 1885. Index by T Tabata, Satoshi Nonome & S Bando PTS 1987. Translation: Dhs:F Dhs:HI.
Pali: <https://static.sirimangalo.org/pdf/dhammasangani.pdf>.
Wikipitaka: <https://tipitaka.fandom.com/wiki/Dhammasangani>.
- Dhs:F *A Buddhist Manual of Psychological Ethics*, tr C A F Rhys Davids, PTS 1900. 3rd ed = Dhs:HI 1974: <https://tipitaka.fandom.com/wiki/Dhammasangani>.
- Dhs:HI Dhamma,saṅgaṇī tr 3rd ed, PTS. Preface by I B Horner 1973, by R E Iggleden 1974.
- DhsA Dhamma,saṅgaṇī Aṭṭhakathā (Atthasalinī = As) Dhs Commentary ed E Müller 1897; rev with indexes by L S Cousins, PTS 1979. Translation: DhsA:P. Download: <https://static.sirimangalo.org/pdf/atthasalini.pdf>.
- DhsA:M (wrongly DhsA:P) *The Expositor*, DhsA tr Pe Maung Tin 2 vols PTS 1920 19021. Downloads: Full translations: <https://static.sirimangalo.org/pdf/maungtinatthasalini2.pdf>.
<https://tipitaka.fandom.com/wiki/Atthasalini>.
DhsA:M 1 <https://archive.org/details/in.ernet.dli.2015.92596/page/n7>
DhsA:M 2 <https://archive.org/details/in.ernet.dli.2015.282115/page/n5>.
- DhsA:P ↑DhsA:M
- DictB *Dictionary of Buddhism* [Thai-Eng *Pochananukrom phitthasaat chabab pramuan tham*]. Parts: 1. Dictionary of numerical dhammas (contents); 2. Id (dictionary); 3. Thai-English Buddhist Dictionary; 4. English-Thai Dictionary. Prayudh Payutto, Bangkok, 1972-75, 1978, 1980, 1985 (BE 2528) 2nd rev & exp ed. Free *Dictionary of Buddhism* [Thai + English]. Bangkok, 1972-75 (BE 2515-2518). Free: <https://www.tipitaka.org/thai-dict.shtml>.
- Dictionaries **Dictionaries of Buddhism:** ↑BDict ↑DDB ↑DEB ↑DEBMT ↑DictB ↑ODB ↑PDB →Encyclopedias.
- dig cpd digu (numeral) compound: ↑Warder IP 274.
- Dīpv Dipavaṃsa (continuation of Mahv) ed & tr H Oldenberg 1879. Translation: Dīpv:O.
- Dīpv:O *Dīpavaṃsa* tr H Oldenberg, PTS 1879: ↑Dīpv.
- disj disjunctive
- ditt dittography. The accidental doubling of a letter/s, a syllable, a word or a phrase, that should have been written only once, eg, “literatature” for “literature.” Opposite: haplography or haplology. ↑hapl.
- Divy Divyāvadāna ed E B Cowell & R A Neil, Cambridge 1886.
- DN Dīgha Nikāya: use D
- DP Dictionary of Pali (the New Pali-English Dictionary), ↑II: Cone 2001 2010 = NPED.

DPG	Dhammagiri Pāli Granthamālā = CSCD. ⁴
DPL	<i>A Dictionary of the Pali Language</i> . R C Childers. London: Trubner, 1875. Since repr.
DPPN	<i>Dictionary of Pali Proper Names</i> . G P Malalasekera (Indian Text series), 2 vols 1937 1938; repr PTS, 1960, 1976. Downloadable software: http://www.aimwell.org/DPPN/index.html Online: http://www.palikanon.com/english/pali_names/dic_idx.html
du	dual: ↑Oberlies PG p201 index.
DukaP	Duka,paṭṭhāna: ↑Paṭ.
dup	duplication
dupl	duplicative
EĀ	Ekottarika Āgama (T125). ↓Āgama.
EA2	Ekottarika Āgama (partial, T150A). ↓Āgama.
EAs	= ASt/EAs (qv).
EB:B	<i>Encyclopedia of Buddhism</i> , ed Robert E Buswell, Jr, Macmillan Reference 2003 2 vols.
EB:KP	<i>Encyclopedia of Buddhism</i> , ed Damien Keown & Charles S Prebish, Routledge 2007 essays.
ed	edited (by); edition. ↑edd
edd	edited (by multiple editors); editions (by); editors = eds. ↑ed.
eds	↑edd.
Ee	European edition, usually PTS edition.
Ee2	European (PTS) 2 nd edition, eg, S2 ↓S.
elis	elision.
emph	emphasis; emphatic.
encl	enclitic, an unstressed form attached to a preceding word: “cannot,” ↑Oberlies PG p184 f p197 index.
Ency Bsm	<i>Encyclopaedia of Buddhism</i> ed G P Malalasekera etc, vols 1-8 Colomgo 1961-2009.
Encyclopaedias	Encyclopaedias of Buddhism : ↑Ency Bsm ↓EB:... →Dictionaries
endn	end-note; cf fn.
Eng	English. Cf angl.
EPD	<i>English-Pali Dictionary</i> . A P Buddhadatta. London: Pali Text Society, 1955.
epen	(grammar) epenthesis, inserting one or more letter, words or sound in the middle of a word, eg <i>śrī</i> > <i>siri</i> , <i>hyo</i> > <i>hiyyo</i> ↑Oberlies PG index: epenthetic vowels.
epex	epexegesis. An addition of word(s) to make the meaning clear (eg “difficult <u>to do</u> ”). In such a form, the NOUN may have the force of an ADJECTIVE, or a formal GENITIVE: “a man-lion” (<i>nara,sīha</i>) = lion of a man [METAPHOR], ie a heroic or courageous man. Cf apposition, permutation.
ERE	<i>Encyclopaedia of Religion and Ethics</i> , ed James Hastings, 12 vols, Edinburgh & NY, 1908-1927, repr 2003. ↑I: Hastings, James.
et al	(Lat) <i>et alia</i> , and others, or <i>inter alia</i> , amongst others (usually used of multiple authors of a work).
etym	etymology
EW	<i>East and West</i> . Roma: Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente (IsMEO); later, Istituto Italiano per l’Africa e l’Oriente (IsIAO). 1950-2009 . https://www.jstor.org/journal/eastwest .

⁴ Published by Vipassana Research Institute, Dhammagiri, Igatpuri, Mahārashtra 422403, India. Co-publisher, printer & donor: The Corporate Body of the Buddha Educational Foundation, 11th flr, 55 Hang Chow S Rd, Sec 1, Taipei, Taiwan ROC. 1st ed 1998. Free distribution.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

EWA1	M Mayrhofer, <i>Kurzgefaßtes etymologisches Wörterbuch des Alindischen</i> , Heidelberg vols 1-4 1953-80. ↑I: Mayrhofer, Manfred.
EWA2	M Mayrhofer, <i>Etymologisches Wörterbuch des Alindischen</i> , Heidelberg vols 1-2 1992 1996. ↑II: Mayrhofer, Manfred.
EWA2 vol 3	= EWA 3
EWA3	M Mayrhofer, <i>Etymologisches Wörterbuch des Alindischen</i> , Heidelberg vol 3 1997-2001. See II: Mayrhofer, Manfred.
EWA4	C C Uhlenbeck, <i>Kurzgefaßtes etymologisches Wörterbuch des Altindischen</i> , 1898/99. ↑II: Uhlenbeck.
exeg	exegetical literature.
f(em)	feminine (gender).
f, ff	(final) and the following (page, etc); and the following (pages, etc).
fasc	facsimile (reproduction/s of document/s or plate/s).
Fel Vol	Felicitatation Volume, Festschrift, etc.
fin	finite (verb, limited in time, usu agreeing in number and person); cf inf.
fn	footnote; cf endn & n.
fol	folio(s).
foll	following: foll n (see “following n”). Cf preceding ↑prec.
fpp	future passive participle (gerundive): ↑Oberlies PG §§100-106 index.
freq	frequent(ly)
Fsb	V Fausboll, Fsb Bem = Fsb Bemaerkninger, in ODVS 1888:7-58.
fut	future (tense): ↑Oberlies PG §§79-83 index.
fut pass p	future passive participle = ↑fpp.
GDh	↓ Dh.
gen	genitive, expressing ownership, source, etc (eg “of,” “from”) ↑Dhammajoti RP §1.4 ↑Oberlies PG index. Cf epexegetis,
ger	gerund. A gerund is formed from an infinitive or verb-to-be, and used as a noun, eg “running” (as in “Running if a form of exercise.”) Simply, a noun derived from a verb, eg “ <u>seeing is believing.</u> ” Sometimes called participial noun , and may take an object or be modified by an adjective or adverb, “Giving is a wholesome act.” ↑Dhammajoti RP §4.5 §9.1. Cf gerundive ↑grd.
Gilgit	Gilgit Manuscripts ed N Dutt, Calcutta 1950.
gramm lit	grammatical literature.
grd	gerundive or gerundivum. An adjective formed from a verb, eg “lovable,” “ <u>crumbling</u> ruin.” (<i>Participium necessitatis</i> ; future passive participle) (<i>kr̥tya/kicca</i>): verbal adj from gerund stem having the sense “that should be done,” eg <i>katabba, kariya, kicca, karaṇīya, ñāteyya</i> ; cf <i>asekha, asantuleyya</i> (CPD). ↑Oberlies PG §§100-106 index. Cf abs, part & pp.
GRETIL	Göttingen Register of Electronic Texts in Indian Languages, and related Indological materials from Central and Southeast Asia. Göttingen: George-August-Universität. Info: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GRETIL GRETIL: http://gretil.sub.uni-goettingen.de/gretil.html . Pali texts: Download All Pali Texts <u>The GRETIL e-libray</u> is a collection of electronic editions of books and articles on Indo-logical and related subjects. The focus is on older standard works, along with writings relevant to the history of indology and related fields (Wissenschaftsgeschichte).

GRETIL e-library: http://gretil.sub.uni-goettingen.de/gr_elib.htm.

hapl	haplography or haplogy. <u>Haplography</u> is an accidental omission of a letter/s, a syllable or word/s that should have been written twice, such as “partive” instead of “partitive”; omission of <i>ghātā</i> at the start of Thī:Ee 478a (Thī:Ee 476a) on account of <i>ghāta</i> at the ending of prec line [Sn:N 167 n47]. <u>Haplogy</u> may refer to an <i>intentional</i> omission of same [Sn:N 174 n67]. ↑CPD A.c. 25* ↑OberliesPG §23.1. ↑Sn:N 167 n47.
hb	(books) hardback, hardbound; cf sb
Hew (<i>Bequ</i>).	↑SHB.
hg	hah.gii (German) <i>herausgegeben (von)</i> , edited (by).
HIL	↑HIL:G ↑HIL:W.
HIL:G	(ed) <i>History of Indian Literature</i> ed J Gonda 30 vols Wiesbaden 1973-1987.
HIL:W	<i>A History of Indian Literature</i> . Moriz Winternitz 2 vols. Calcutta: U of Calcutta, 1927 1933: vol 3 [pt 1: Classical Sanskrit lit; pt 2: Scientific lit.] 1967, tr S Jha, Delhi: MLBD, 1963 ↑1967. <i>History of Indian Literature</i> , vol 2 [Buddhist & Jain] tr S. Ketkar & H. Kohn. Calcutta: U of Calcutta. Rev Winternitz, 1933; 2nd ed, Delhi 1972 ↑1963. <i>A History of Indian Literature</i> , vol 1 [Vedic & Hindu] tr V S Sarma. Delhi: MLBD, 1981.
hist	historical
HOS	Harvard Oriental Series. Founded by Charles Rockwell Lanman & Henry Clarke Warren, 1891. Editors: Lanman 1891-1934 (vols 1-37); Walter Eugene Clark 1934-1950 (vols 38-44); Daniel Henry Holmes Ingalls 1950-1983 (vols 45-48); Gary Tubb 1983-1990 (vol 49). Last issue 2009. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Harvard_Oriental_Series .
HPL	Oskar von Hinüber, <i>A Handbook of Pali Literature</i> (Indian Philology and South Asian Studies 2) Berlin: Walter Gruyter 1997. Repr New Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal 1997 2001.
HUP	Harvard University Press, Harvard, MA, US.
I	(Burmese Tipiṭaka) = Ee (qv).
ib(id)	(Lat) <i>ibidem</i> , in the same reference (quoted).
ie	(Lat) <i>id est</i> , that is.
id	(Lat) <i>idem</i> , in that (same) reference (quoted).
ifc	(Lat) <i>in fine compositi</i> , (of a word or element) located or used terminally (at the end of a compound). Cf iic.
iic	(Lat) <i>in initio compositi</i> , (of a word or element) located or used initially (at the beginning of a compound). Cf ifc.
imp(er)	imperative (expressing command, instruction)
impf	imperfect (expressing duration or continuity in past time, eg “it was raining.”)
imps	impersonal
ind	indicative (expressing statement or question) ↑Oberlies PG §65 index.
indecl	indeclinable ↑Oberlies PG Ann 101 (1:692).
inf	infinite (verb), cf fin = finite; infinitive (the verb’s basic form, eg “go,” “walk”) ↑Oberlies-PG §116-118 index.
ins	instrumental case (expressing the meaning “by means of”) ↑Dhammajoti RP §2.6 index.
interj	interjection
interr	interrogative
intro	(Note prefix) The prefix “Intro to” refers to the Introduction section (either a separate chapter, or in the same essay): see eg “Intro to Kesa,puttiya Sutta” = the introductory notes of SD 35.4.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- It Itivuttaka, ed E Windisch, PTS 1889. Translations: **It:I** tr J Ireland, 1997; **It:M** *The Itivuttaka*, tr P Masefield, PTS 2000 (with *The Udāna*, U tr) 2013.
- It:I *Itivuttaka: The Buddha's sayings*, tr J D Ireland, BPS 1997. ↑It. Download: <https://www.readingfaithfully.org/itivuttaka-the-buddhas-sayings-translated-by-john-d-ireland-epub-kindle-pdf/>
- It:M *The Itivuttaka*, It tr P Masefield, PTS 2000. ↑It.
- It:W *As It Was Said*, (Minor Anthologies 2) It tr F L Woodward, PTS 1935; with Udāna tr ↑U:W.
- ItA Itivuttaka Aṭṭhakathā (Param'attha,dīpanī 2) It Comy (6th century), ed M M Bose 2 vols 1934 1936; vol 3 indexes H Kopp 1979; PTS. Translations: **ItA:M** 2009.
- ItA:M *The Commentary on the Itivuttaka* tr P Masefield 2 vols PTS 2009.
- J & JA Jātaka + Aṭṭhakathā = Pali text & Commentary: 6 vols ed V Fausboll 1877 1879 1883 1887 1891 1896; vol 7 indexes (Dines Andersen), index **JA:YO**. PTS.
Translations: *The Jātaka or Stories of the Buddha's Former Births*, 6 vols, CUP, 1895; repr in 3 vols 1-2, 3-4 5-6. **J:C** series ed E B Cowell, CUP 1895; vol 1 **J:Ch**; vol 2 **J:R**; vol 3 **J:FN**; vol 4 **J:R**; vol 5 **J:F**; vol 6 **J:CR**. (PTS) **JA:J** 1990.
- J:C *The Jātaka or Stories of the Buddha's Former Births*, 6-vol series ed E B Cowell, CUP 1895: <http://sacred-texts.com/bud/j1/index.htm>. ↑J & JA.
- J:CR *The Jātakas ...* J tr vol 6 tr E B Cowell & W H D Rouse index CUP 1895: ↑J & JA.
- J:ChR *The Jātakas ...* J tr vol 1 tr R C Chalmers CUP 1895: ↑J & JA.
- J:FN *The Jātakas ...* J tr vol 3 tr H T Francis & R A Neil CUP 1895: ↑J & JA.
- J:R *The Jātakas ...* J tr vol 2+4 tr W H D Rouse CUP 1895: ↑J & JA.
- JA Jātaka Aṭṭhakathā = J Comy, ↑J & JA.
- JA:J *The Story of Gotama Buddha*, Jātaka,nidāna (J intro) tr N A Jayawickrama 1990: ↑II.
- JA:YO *Index to the Jātaka* by M Yamazaki & Y Ousaka. Oxford: PTS, 2003.
- JAOS *Journal of the American Oriental Society*.
- Jap Japanese.
- JBE *Journal of Buddhist Ethics*. Online journal founded in 1994 by D Keown & C Prebish. Publishes scholarly articles related to Buddhist ethics, such as human rights, ecology and medical ethics. Periodically hosts online virtual conference such as one of human rights (1995) and Engaged Buddhism (2000). <https://blogs.dickinson.edu/buddhistethics/>.
- JIABS *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies*.
- JIBS *Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* (Indogako Bukkyogaku Kenkyu), Tokyo. Website link: https://www.jstage.jst.go.jp/browse/ibk1952/54/1/_contents/-char/en?from=1.
- Jinak Jina,kāla,mālī or -mālinī (1516-1517, enl 1527 by Ratana,paññā, Chiangmai, Siam.) Ed A P Buddhadatta, London 1962. Index *An Annotated Index to the Thailand Part of Ratanapaññā's Chronicle* Jinakālamālī ed H Penth, PTS 1994.
Translation: **Jinak:J** N A Jayawickrama tr *The Sheaf of Garlands of the Epochs of the Conqueror* 1968.
- Jinak:J *The Sheaf of Garlands of the Epochs of the Conqueror*, or briefly *Epochs of the Conqueror*, Jinak tr N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1994: ↑Jinak.
- JOIB *Journal of the Oriental Institute, Baroda* (India).
- JPTS *Journal of the Pali Text Society*, UK. Non-regular journal of the PTS. Newer editions (within the last decade) for sale. Older issues can be downloaded free of charge from here: <http://www.palitext.com/palitext/jours.htm>. ↑PTS.
- JSS *Journal of the Siam Society* (Bangkok, Thailand).
- Ka (Text) *katthaci* ("Somewhere"): reading found in certain Burmese manuscript/s = Be:Ka.

	Also in Ce:Ka, Ee:Ka, Se:Ka.
Kam	(Text) ↓Ke
kam cpd	karmadharaya compound = P <i>kammadhāraya</i> , a descriptive compound ↑Dhammajoti RP §12.2.4 §12.2.5.
KBSR	Kleine Brāhmī Schriftrolle. E Waldschmidt, 1959: ↑F.
KDh	↑following Dh.
Ke	Khmer (Cambodian) edition of the Tipiṭaka: <i>Brah Traipiṭakapāḷi</i> (Grönbold 1984) 110 vol, interpaginal: Khmer script and Khmer translation; Cambodian Royal National Library [Lingat 1930] Phnom Penh, 1931-69. The Khmers Rouges burnt every set in the country, with only a few surviving elsewhere. After the country was “liberated” by the Vietnamese, a Buddhist centre was set up in Phnom Penh. It was unable to find a set of the national edition until one was donated by the Catholic Missionary Society. Repr Buddhist Institute, Phnom Penh, 1994 ^[17] Cambodian tr of Pali Tipiṭaka. Download: https://web.archive.org/web/20120606015925/http://dhamma4khmer2.org/Tipitaka_Reading_1.html
Kh	Khuddaka Nikāya, 15 books, PTS: “Minor Anthologies” (only vols 2-4: U+It Bu+Ca Vv+Pv): (1) Khuddaka,pāṭha (Khp), (2) Dhammapada (Dh), (3) Udāna (U), (4) Iti,vuttaka (It), (5) Sutta Nipāta (Sn), (6) Vimāna,vatthu (Vv), (7) Petva,vatthu (Pv), (8) Thera,gāṭhā (Tha), (9) Therī,gāṭhā (Thī), (10) Jātaka (J), (11) Niddesa (Nm & Nc), (12) Paṭisambhidā,magga (Pm), (13) Apadāna (Ap), (14) Buddha,vamsa (B), (15) Cariyā,piṭaka (C). PTS lists them slightly differently.
Khp	Khuddaka,pāṭha with Commentary (Param’attha,jotikā 1), ed H Smith, PTS 1915. Khp:Ñ <i>The Minor Readings and the Illustration of the Ultimate Meaning</i> (Khp + KhpA; Minor Anthologies 1) tr Ñāṇamoli, PTS 1960.
Khp:F	<i>Khuddaka-pāṭha: The text of the minor sayings</i> (Minor Anthologies 1) ed & tr C A F Rhys Davids, OUP 1931 (with Dh): ↑Dh.
Khp:Ñ	<i>The Minor Readings</i> , Khp tr Ñāṇamoli: ↑Khp.
KhpA	Khuddaka,pāṭha Aṭṭhakathā (Param’attha,jotikā 1) Khp Commentary; ↑Khp. <u>Translation: KhpA:Ñ</u> .
KhpA:Ñ	<i>The Illustration of the Ultimate Meaning</i> , KhpA tr Ñāṇamoli, PTS 1960.
Kkhv	Kaṅkhā,vitaraṇī = PtmkA (Pātmokka Comy): Kkhv(M) ed D A L Maskell, PTS 1956; Kkhv-(NP) ed by K R Norman & W Pruitt, PTS 2003. Translation: Kkhv:NKP <i>Overcoming Doubts (Kaṅkhāvitaraṇī)</i> .
Kkhv(M)	Kaṅkhā.vitaraṇī ed D A L Maskell, PTS 1956: ↑Kkhv.
Kkhv(NP)	Kaṅkhā.vitaraṇī ed K R Norman & W Pruitt, PTS 2003: ↑Kkhv.
Kkhv:NKP	<i>Overcoming Doubts (Kaṅkhāvitaraṇī)</i> vol 1 The Bhikkhu-Pātimokkha Commentary, tr K R Norman, P Kiefer-Pülz, W Pruitt, PTS 2018: ↑Kkhv.
KkhvPṬ	Kaṅkhāvitaraṇī Porāṇa,ṭīkā.
KI Schr	Kleine Schriften.
Kvu	Kathā,vatthu, 2 vols: ed A C Taylor, PTS 1894 1897. Index by T Tabata, S Nonome, T Uesugi, S Bando & G Unoke, PTS 1982. <u>Translation: Kvu:SF</u>
Kvu:SF	= <i>Kvu:SR. Points of Controversy</i> , Kathā,vatthu tr Shwe Zan Aung & C A F Rhys Davids, PTS 1915. Download: http://www.mediafire.com/file/geipw54u2togs7m/Points_of_Controversy_%2528Kathavattu%2529.pdf/file .
Kvu:SR	↑Kvu:SF.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

KvuA	Kathā,vatthu-p,pakaraṇa Commentary (PañcA 3), ed N A Jayawickrama 1979. PTS. <u>Translation: KvuA:L.</u>
KvuA:L	<i>The Debates Commentary</i> , Kvu Commentary tr B CLaw, PTS 1950: ↑KvuA.
lex lit	lexicographical literature (writings related to dictionary work or usage)
lit	literal(ly)
loc	locative case (showing location or place, or showing grammatical relationship of one parts with another) ↑Dhammajoti RP §1.4 §2.9 ↑Oberlies PG index.
M	Majjhima Nikāya Mūla- Majjhima- and Upari-pañṇāsa or paññāsa. (CPD B.a. 2.2 & vol 3:xx) PTS ed 4 vols: vol 1 (Mūlapañṇāsa) ed V Trenckner, PTS 1888; vol 2 (Majjhimapaññāsa) ed R Chalmers, 1896; vol 3 (Uparipañṇāsa) ed id, 1899; vol 4 indexes C A F Rhys Davids 1925; (vol 5) index M Yamazaki, Y Ousaka, PTS 2006. <u>Translations.</u> PTS: M:H 3 vols 1954 1957 1959. Wisdom Publications: M:ÑB 1995 2001 2005 2009; ©1995 Bhikkhu Bodhi.
m(asc)	masculine (gender).
M:H	<i>The Middle Length Sayings</i> , M tr I B Horner, PTS 3 vols 1954 1957 1959: ↑M.
M:ÑB	<i>The Middle Length Discourses of the Buddha</i> tr Ñāṇāmoli, ed & rev Bodhi, Somerville, MA: Wisdom Publications 1995, 2 nd ed 2001, 3 rd ed 2005, 4 th ed 2009: ↑M.
MA	Majjhima Aṭṭhakathā (Papañca,sūdanī) M Comy 5 vols: vol 1-2 ed J H Woods & D Kosambi 1922 1928; vols 3-5 ed I B Horner 1933 1937 1938; vols 4+5 as 1 vol 1977; PTS.
MĀ	(Chin) Madhyama Āgama (T 26). ↓Āgama.
Mahbh	Mahābharata (late Hindu work).
MahāS	Mahāsūtras, Great Discourses of the Buddha 2 vols 1994 texts, 1997 study. ↑II: Peter Skilling.
Mahv	Mahā,vaṃsa (continues with Cūv). Mahv(G) ed W Geiger, PTS 1908. <u>Translation: Mahv:G.</u>
Mahv(G)	Mahā,vaṃsa ed W Geiger, PTS 1908.
Mahv:G	<i>The Great Chronicle of Ceylon</i> , Mahv tr W Geiger, PTS 1912; repr with addendum by G C Mendis 1980: ↑Mahv.
make pos	“to make position.” (Prosody) The most common conjunct consonant or digraph that <u>does not make position</u> (they fail to make the preceding syllable heavy or 2 measures as expected) is <i>br-</i> , which regularly fails in this regard in the following words: <i>brāhmaṇa</i> , <i>brahmā</i> , <i>brūti</i> (and its present declension), and <i>anubrūhaye</i> . This last is particularly interesting because elsewhere <i>br-</i> regularly does make position medially. Other words that sometimes fail to make position are <i>tvaṃ</i> , <i>dvāra</i> and <i>nhātaka</i> ; <i>by-</i> or <i>vy-</i> often fails in this regard, too. The metre shows that these conjuncts are artificial and must have affected the orthography (spelling) only. When reciting the texts therefore it would seem better to pronounce them as they must have originally sounded, such as <i>bāhmaṇ-</i> , <i>bahmā-</i> & <i>dāra</i> . See Anandajoti 2005 §1.4 + 1.5.
Maṅg	Maṅgal’attha,dīpanī (Siri,maṅgala) Se 2 nd ed 2 vols Bangkok: Mahāmakuṭa Rājavidyālaya 1962 1965.
masc	= m(asc) (qv).

MAT	Majjhima Aṭṭhakathā,ṭīkā = Papañca,sūdanī Porāṇa,ṭīkā (Sarattha,mañjūsā) M Subcommentary.
MC	Mahāchulalongkorn Rajavidyalaya (Monks' University, Bangkok) edition (Tipiṭaka). ↑MCT.
MCT	<i>Mahācūḷātepiṭakam</i> , Mahāchulalongkorn Rajavidyalaya (↑MC) Tipiṭaka edition, 1960-1990 [<i>Thai International Journal of Buddhist Studies</i> 4 2013:135 n6]. Thai script,
mc	metri causa (correction or adjustment made in a verse for the sake of proper metre).
med	medium (attanopada), also called "middle" or "reflexive".
med pr p	medium present participle.
mfn	masculine, feminine, neutral (of a noun or adjective).
MI	Middle Indian = MIA (qv).
MIA	Middle Indo-Aryan, or simply Middle Indian: (1) proto-Prakrit (incl Pali), (2) Prakrit, (3) Apabhramśa ↑Oberlies PG 9 42 10-13 pp index.
Miln	Milinda,pañha, ed V Trenckner, PTS, 1880 (CPD 1 B.a. 2.6 & HPL §172). <u>Translation: Miln:H.</u>
Miln:H	<i>Milinda's Questions</i> , Miln tr I B Horner Horner, 2 vols PTS 1963 1964. <i>Index to the Milindapañha</i> , by Yumi Ousaka et al, PTS 2013: ↑Miln.
MilnṬ	Milinda,pañha,ṭīkā = Miln Comy, ed P S Jaini, PTS 1961. Repr with Miln as 1 vol 1986.
Mittelindisch 2	O von Hinüber 1986, 2001. ↑II.
MLBD	Motilal Banarsidass, publishers, Delhi, India.
MM	Mahā Makuṭa Rājavidyāla (Siamese) edition, Bangkok: Wat Bovorn.
MN	Majjhima Nikāya: use M (qv).
Moh	Moha.vicchedanī, ed A P Buddhadatta & A K Warder, PTS 1961.
MS, MSS	manuscript(s).
MSS	<i>Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft</i> .
MU	Mahidol CD ROM (Siamese) ed (Thai & roman). Mahidol University, Thailand.
Mvst	Mahā,vastu (Skt) Mvst(S) <i>Le Mahāvastu</i> 3 vols, ed E Senart, Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1882 1890 1897. Mvst(B) <i>Mahāvastu Avadāna</i> 3 vols ed R Basak, Calcutta 1963a 1965 1968 (↑II). <u>Translation: Mvst:J</u> 3 vols.
Mvst(B)	Mahāvastu ed R Basak 3 vols: ↑Mvst.
Mvst(S)	Mahāvastu ed E Senart 3 vols: ↑Mvst.
Mvst:J	<i>The Mahāvastu</i> , tr J J Jones, (Sacred Books of the Buddhists 16 18 19) PTS 3 vols: vol 1 (vv 226-227) 1949; vol 2 (vv 29-30, 43-44) 1952; vol 3 1956. Repr 1987. Various e-book versions from: http://ia600303.us.archive.org/31/items/sacredbooksofbud16londuoft/ .
MW	Monier-Williams = SED (qv).
Mylius	<i>Wörterbuch Sanskrit-Deutsch</i> 1992 1997 ↑II Klaus Mylius.
N or Nik	Nikāya (usu suffix), as in DN = Dīgha Nikāya (use D).
n	noun.
n & nn	notes, notes.
n(eut)	neuter = nt.
Nā	Nālandā Devanāgarī Pāli Series, Nālandā, India. ↑NāT
NāT	Nālandā Devanāgarī Pāli Granthamālā Series, ed Bh J Kashyap, 39 volumes in 41, devanagari script. Govt of Bihar: Pali Publication Board), Bihar, 1957-61. Based mainly on the 1st edition of ↑CS (F-R Hamm).
Nc	Culla,niddesa (Niddesa 2) (canonical) Sn Commentary, ed W Stede, PTS 1918.
Ne	Nepalese edition.
Nett	Netti,pakarāṇa, ed E Hardy, PTS 1902. <u>Translation: Nett:Ñ.</u>

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

Nett:Ñ	<i>The Guide</i> , Nett tr Ñāṇamoli, PTS 1962: ↑Nett.
Nidd	Niddesa: ↑Nc ↑Nm.
Nik	Nikāya = N (qv).
Niks	Nikāya,saṅgraha; traditional name: <i>Nikāyasangrahaya</i> (the compendium of Nikāya history) or <i>Sāsanāvatāraya</i> , (descent of the teaching) by (<i>saṅgha,raja</i>) Jayabāhu Devarakkhita Dhammakitti (or Dharmakirti) of the Gadalādeniya Vihara (Pilimathalawa, Kandy) (14 th -century Sri Lankan traditional history of Buddhism in India up to 14 th -century Sri Lanka). ↑Dhammakitti, Jayabāhu Devarakkhita ↑M C Fernando 1908.
NKS	<i>Nachträge zu "Kleinere Sanskrit-texte, Hefte III-V,"</i> ed Lore Sander, Stuttgart, 1987.
Nm	Mahā,niddesa (Niddesa 1) (canonical) Sn Comy, ed L de La Vallée Poussin 1916; index by L S Cousins 1995. PTS.
NmA	Mahā,niddesa Aṭṭhakathā (Saddhamma,pajjotikā) Nm Commentary, ed A P Buddhadatta 3 vols 1939 1939 1940; vols 1+2 as 1 vol; PTS.
nom	nominative case (the basic form of a noun, the subject of a verb).
NormanPL	K R Norman, <i>Pāli Literature</i> 1983, ↑ I: Kenneth Roy Norman 1983a.
np	nipāta.
NPED	<i>The New Pali-English Dictionary</i> = DP (qv).
ns	(Journal) new series
nt	neuter = n(eut) (qv).
num	numeral, numerical.
Numen	Journal. Downloads: https://archive.org/details/Nvmen .
OberliesPG	T Oberlies, <i>Pali Grammar</i> 2 vols. ↑ I: Thomas Oberlies 2019.
ODB	<i>Oxford Dictionary of Buddhism</i> ed Damien Keown. OUP 2003.
ODVS	Oversigt over d Kgl Danske Vidensk. Selskab Forhandlinger, 1888.
OED	The Oxford English Dictionary. Fully, <i>The Oxford Universal Dictionary on Historical Advanced Proportional Principles</i> , begun in 1857; 1884-1928 1 st ed; 1989 2 nd ed (repr 1952). Electronic version 1988; online version 3.1.1, 2007. 3 rd ed, in progress since 2000, mostly in electronic version.
OIOC	Oriental and India Office Collections, the British Library, London.
opt	optative (case), expressing wish = potential ↑Dhammajoti RP §7.3.5 §7.4 index ↑Oberlies PG §67 index.
or recta	oratio recta (direct speech).
OUP	Oxford University Press, Oxford, UK.
ov	orthographic variant (a spelling that differs from an original or preferred one).
P	Pali, also <i>Pa</i> or <i>pa</i> .
p & pp	page, pages.
p(art)	participle, a non-finite form of a verb, but with properties of both nouns and verbs →gerund. As suffix ↓pot p.
pace	(Latin, "peace") by or with the favour or leave (of): a courteous form used in mentioning one who disagrees, or to express a polite agreement; pronounced /'pa:tʃeɪ/ (parchey) or /'peɪsi:/ (paysee). = contra (qv).
<i>Pa</i> or <i>pa</i>	↑P.
Pali Dictionary	↑PCED
<i>PañcA</i>	Pañca-p,pakaraṇa Aṭṭhakathā = combined Comys for DhkA + PugA + KvuA + YamA + PaṭA (qqv).
PadṬ	= AbhsMṬ:L (qv).
part	participle.

partc	particle (an invariable item with a grammatical function, eg “to” go)
pass	passive; →pprp
past tense	= ↑aor.
pastp	past participle. Cf presp.
passim	(Lat) (of references) here and there.
Paṭ	Paṭṭhāna (partial), ed C A F Rhys Davids: <i>Duka,paṭṭhāna</i> (DukaP) 1906; <i>Tika,paṭṭhāna</i> (TikaP) & Comy 3 vols 1921 1922 1923; as 1 vol 1988. <u>Translations: Paṭ:N</u> .
Paṭ:N	<i>Conditional Relations</i> (part of TikaP) tr U Narada, 2 vols 1969 1981. Downloads: http://www.mediafire.com/file/exhqhdbvqbdy22/Patthana1.pdf/file .
PaṭA	Paṭṭhāna Aṭṭhakathā = Paṭṭhāna Commentary (PañcA 5).
PaṭhS	Paṭhamasambodhi (SE Asian, 16 th century?) ed G Coedès & J Filiozat, PTS 2003.
PCED	(Online) Pāli Canon e-Dictionary. (<i>Pāli to Chinese, Pāli to English, Pāli to Japanese, Pāli-Vietnamese, Pāli-Burmese</i>). The source of the dictionaries come from Pali Canon E-Dictionary Version 1.94 (PCED) . The source code of this website is at pali repository on GitHub, and the data of this website is at data repository on GitHub. https://palidictionary.appspot.com/ .
Pd	Param’attha,dīpanī: ↑↑UA (Pd 1), ItA (Pd 2), VvA (Pd 3), PvA (Pd 4), ThaA (Pd 5), ThīA (Pd 6), CA (Pd 7).
PDB	Princeton Dictionary of Buddhism ed R E Buswell, Jr, & D S Lopez, Jr, PUP 2014.
PBR	<i>Pāli Buddhist Review</i> , (ed) Russell Webb. London. 1976-1982. Vol 1 (1976) to 6 (1982); merged with <i>Buddhist Studies Review</i> [BSR]: vol 1 (1983) - 21 (2004).
PED	<i>Pali-English Dictionary</i> . London: Pali Text Society, 1921-1925. Online edition: http://dsal.uchicago.edu/dictionaries/pali/index.html . ↑II: T W Rhys Davids 1921.
PEGBT	<i>A Pali-English Glossary of Buddhist Technical Terms</i> by Bhikkhu Ñāṇamoli; ed Bhikkhu Bodhi. Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 1994.
perf	perfect (tense).
pers	person, personal
Peṭk	Peṭakôpadesa, ed A Barua 1949; repr with Errata & Index by H Kopp, PTS 1982. <u>Translation: Peṭk:Ñ</u> 1964.
Peṭk:Ñ	<i>Piṭaka Disclosure</i> , Peṭk tr Ñāṇamoli, PTS 1964: ↑Peṭk.
PGL	R O Franke, <i>Geschichte und Kritik der einheimischen Pāli-Grammatik und -Lexicographie</i> , Strassburg 1902 = Kl Schr I, Wiesbaden 1978:9-111.
PhEW	<i>Philosophy East and West</i> . Univ of Hawai’I, Honolulu.
PischelGPL	<i>A Grammar of the Prakrit Language</i> 1955: see Richard Pischel 1955. Ref as for Pischel GPS.
PischelGPS	<i>Grammatik der Prakrit-Sprachen</i> 1900: see Richard Pischel 1900. Ref as for Pischel GPL.
Pj	Param’attha,jotika: ↑KhpA (Pj 1) ↑SnA (Pj 2).
PkDh	↑ following Dh.
PkPN	<i>Prakrit Proper Names</i> , M Mehta & K R Chandra, ed D Malvania, Ahmedabad 2 vols 1970 1972.
pl	(1) plural; (2) plate (illustration).
PnDh	↑ following Dh.
Pm	Paṭisambhidā,magga, ed A C Taylor, PTS, 2 vols 1905 1907; as 1 vol 1979. <u>Translation: Pm:Ñ</u> 1982.
Pm:Ñ	<i>The Path of Discrimination</i> , Pm tr Ñāṇamoli. intro by A K Warder, PTS 1982: ↑Pm.
PmA	Paṭisambhidā,magga Aṭṭhakathā (Saddhamma-p,pakāsinī), 2 vols ed C V Joshi 1933 1941; vols 2+3 as 1 vol 1979; PTS.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

pnsk	<i>paññāsaka</i> (collection of 50 suttas, usually of the Saṃyutta Nikāya, Aṅguttara Nikāya etc).
poss	possessive form.
pot	potential = <i>sattamī</i> , showing a hypothetical action, characterizing an action as possible or probable (“should,” “would,” “may,” etc); = optative ↑opt. ↑Warder IP p86.
potp	potential participle.
pp	pages.
pp	past participle : use pastp (qv); cf prp ↑Dhammajoti RP §4.7 index (past participle active).
ppp	present passive participle = prpp (qv).
Prak	Prākṛt, Prākṛit (preferred), Prakrit.
Prav	<i>Die Pravāraṇā in den kanonischen Vinaya-Texten der Mūasarvāstivādin und der Sarvāstivādin</i> ↑CHUNG Jin-il 1998.
prec	preceding = previous ↑prev: prec n = “(see) preceding note.” Cf following ↑foll.
pref	prefix.
prep	preposition ↑Oberlies PG p695 f.
pres	present tense ↑Dhammajoti RP §1.7 index ↑Oberlies PG p322 index (present stem).
Presp	= pres pass p. Present passive participle; cf fpp.
prev	previous = preceding ↑prec. →foll.
prob	probably
pron	pronoun ↑Oberlies PG p261 f §49 index.
pronom	pronominal ↑Oberlies PG §56.
prp	present participle: use presp; cf pp ↑Dhammajoti RP §4.7. §6.3 index.
prpp	present passive participle : use prespp or pres pass p ↑Warder IP p52.
Ps	Papañca,sūdanī = M Comy: ↑MA.
psych	(definition) psychological(ly).
PTC	<i>Pāli Tipiṭakam Concordance</i> , PTS. Vol 1 a-o listed by F L Woodward, ed E M Hare 1952; vol 2 k-n listed by F L Woodward, ed E M Hare & K R Norman 1973; vol 3 p-bhādeti listed by F L Woodward & E M Hare, ed A K Warder, K R Norman etc. Discontinued.
Ptmk	Pātimokkha, ed W Pruitt = Ptmk(P), PTS 2001 (interpaginally with tr Ptmk:N).
Ptmk(P)	↑Ptmk.
Ptmk:N	<i>The Pātimokkha</i> , interpaginal tr K R Norman, PTS 2001 (with Pali Ptmk(P)).
PtmkA	= Kkhv (qv).
PTS	Pali Text Society, founded in 1881, UK, by T W Rhys Davids “to foster and promote the study of Pali texts.” Modelled on the Early English Text Society, it publishes Pali texts in roman characters, English translations, and works incl dictionaries, books for students of Pali, and <i>Journal of the Pali Text Society</i> (JPTS). All the canonical books had been issued in the PTS series by 1965. The PTS became an official publisher itself only in the early 1970s, publishing successively from London, Oxford, Lancaster and Bristol. Before that, its books were published on its behalf by other publishers.
Pug	Puggala,paññatti, ed R Morris, PTS 1883; 2nd ed 1972 with Puggalapaññatti Commentary (PugA). Translation: Pug:L.
Pug:L	<i>A Designation of Human Types</i> , Pug tr B C Law, PTS 1924: ↑Pug. Download: http://www.mediafire.com/file/46c1f8f436fkluc/Designation_of_Human_Types_%2528Puggalapannatti%2529.pdf/file .
PugA	Puggala,paññatti Aṭṭhakathā (PañcA 2) Pug Commentary ed G Landsberg & C A F Rhys Davids, JPTS 1913-14:170-254; repr as 1 vol with corrections, PTS 1972.
PUP	Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, USA.

- Pv Peta,vatthu (Minor Anthologies 4) ed J P Minayeff, PTS 1888 with PvA. New ed P Jackson 2019. New ed N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1977 (with Vv). Translations: **Pv:G** 1938, **Pv:BM** 1980.
- Pv(*Jw*) Peta,vatthu ed N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1977 (with Vv(*J*)).
- Pv:BM *Peta Stories* with Comy, tr U Ba Kyaw & P Masefield, PTS 1980: ↑PvA:BM.
- Pv:G *Stories of the Departed ... with excerpts from the frame stories from Dhammapāla's Commentary* tr S Gehman, PTS 1938 1942; rev PTS 1974 with Vv:H.
- PvA Peta,vatthu Aṭṭhakathā (Param'attha,dīpanī 4) ed E Hardy, 1894 ↑**PvA(H)**; new ed P Jackson & Y Ousaka 2019 ↑**PvA(Js)**. PTS. Translation: **PvA:B**.
- PvA:BM *Elucidation of the Intrinsic Meaning ... Commentary on the Peta-Stories*, tr U Ba Kyaw, ed P Masefield, PTS 1980 ↑Pv:BM.
- PvA(H) Peta,vatthu Aṭṭhakathā ed E Hardy ↓PvA.
- PvA(Js) Peta,vatthu Aṭṭhakathā ed P Jackson ↓PvA.
- Q or Qe The Tibetan Tripitaka, Qianlong ("Peking" or "Beijing") edition, kept in the Library of the Otani University, Kyoto; ed D T Suzuki, Tokyo: Tibetan Tripitaka Research Institute 1955-1958.
- qu quoting, quoted (by, in, at)
- qv, qqv (Lat: quod vide) which see; look this up. qqv (pl), look these up. Cf sv.
- re regarding, in reference to.
- ref referring to, reference, referencing (or citing method).
- rel relative.
- rev (1) revised; rev ed = revised edition. (2) review(ed) (by).
- S **Saṃyutta Nikāya**: Sagāthā- Nidāna- Khandha- Saḷāyatana- and Mahā-vagga. (CPD B.a. 2.3 & vol 3:xxvii).
PTS ed 6 vols:
vol 1 (Sagāthā,vagga) ed L Feer 1884; corrected repr 2006;
vol 2 (Nidāna,vagga) ed L Feer 1888; 2nd ed G A Somaratne 1999 [S2];
vol 3 (Khandha,vagga) ed L Feer 1890;
vol 4 (Saḷāyatana,vagga) ed L Feer 1894; electronic rev P Jackson 2014;
vol 5 (Mahā,vagga) ed L Feer 1898; corrected repr 2008;
vol 6 indexes by C A F Rhys Davids 1904.
Translations. PTS: *The Book of the Kindred Sayings*, 5 vols: **S:F** vol 1 1917; **S:W** vols 2-5 1922 1924 1927 1930. Wisdom Publications: **S:B** 2000.
- S, Ss (final) Sutta or Suttas, eg, Brahma,jāla Sutta abbreviated as Brahma,jāla S.
- S:B *Connected Discourses of the Buddha*, S tr Bodhi: Boston: Wisdom Publications: 2 vols 2000, then repr in 1 vol; ©2000 Bhikkhu Bodhi. ↑S.
- S:F *The Book of the Kindred Sayings*, S 1 tr C A F Rhys Davids, PTS 1917: ↑S.
- S:W *The Book of Kindred Sayings*, S 2-5 tr F L Woodward, PTS 1922 1924 1927 1930: ↑S.
- S2 New Saṃyutta Nikāya vol 1: ↑S.
- SA Saṃyutta Nikāya Aṭṭhakathā (Sār'attha-p,pakāsinī) S Comy: 3 vols ed F L Woodward 1929 1932 1937. PTS.
- SĀ (Chin) Saṃyukta Āgama (T99). ↓Āgama.
- SĀ2 (Chin) Saṃyukta Āgama (partial, T100). ↓Āgama.
- SA3 (Chin) Saṃyukta Āgama (partial, T101). ↓Āgama.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

Sā	Suttā = Suttas (pl) referring to a title for a set of related suttas, eg, Vaccha,gottā Sā (S 44.7+8), SD 53.13. = Ss (Suttas).
Sadd	Sadda,nīti (Aggavaṃsa, Burma, 1154), ed H Smith: vol 1 (i-xi, 1-315) 1928, vol 2 (315-602) 1929; vol 3 (603-928) 1939; vol 4 (929-1172) 1949; vol 5 part 1 (1173-1460) 1954; vol 5 part 2 (i-iv, 1461-1795) 1966. Repr 2001 3 vols: vols 1+2, vols 3+4, vol 5 (1+2).
Saddh	Saddhammôpāyana (13 th century?), ed R Morris, JPTS 1887. <u>Translation: Saddh:H</u> 1988.
Saddh:H	<i>Saddhammopāyana: The Gift-offering of the True Dharma</i> , tr A A Hazlewood, JPTS 12 1988:165-168.
Samy	<i>Samyutta</i> , section of the Samyutta Nikāya (in title) = ↑samy.
samy	<i>samyutta</i> , section of the Samyutta Nikāya = ↑Samy.
Saṅghbh	(Skt) Saṅgha,bheda,vastu
SAṬ	Sār'atthap-p,pakāsinī Porāṇa,ṭikā = Samyutta Old Subcommentary.
Sb	(books) softbound, softcover, Cf hb.
SBB	Sacred Books of the Buddhists. English tr series of early Buddhist texts begun by Max Müller (OUP, 1895) and continued by C A F Rhys Davids. Funded by King Rama V (Chulalongkorn) of Thailand (r 1868-1910). Taken over by PTS. 50 vols.
SBE	Sacred Books of the East. 50-volume set of English tr of Asian religious texts (10 vols, Buddhist texts), ed Max Müller; OUP 1879-1910.
SBV	Saṅgha.bheda,vastu. Ed R Gnoli 1977-78.
Schaik, Sam van; I Galambos (edd)	
2012	<i>Manuscripts and Travellers: The Sino-Tibetan documents of a tenth-century Buddhist pilgrim</i> . (Studies in Manuscript Cultures 2.) Berlin & Boston: de Gruyter, 2012. ↑I: SMC.
scil	(Lat) <i>scilicet</i> , to wit, that is to say, namely (introducing word to be supplied or explanation of an ambiguous one). Cf Ia: ∴. Cf ie & viz.
SD	Sutta Discovery. Translation and commentarial project started by Piya TAN, Singapore 2001 ongoing.
Se	The Pali Tipiṭaka, Siamese edition, usually Se:Sr. ↑BF ↑MC ↑SR.
Se(SR)	Syamrath (fully <i>Syāmrathṭhassa Tepiṭakam</i>) edition ↑SR. →Se.
ser	series
SED	Sanskrit English Dictionary: Monier-Williams, rev E Leumann, CCappeller, et al, Oxford: Clarendon Press 1899 = MW. Monier Monier-Williams (1819-1899), Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1899. Ref: page divided as abcdef. Online edition: https://www.sanskrit-lexicon.uni-koeln.de/monier/ . Roman to Devanagari conversion: http://monierwilliams.com/ . Download: https://archive.org/details/in.ernet.dli.2015.31959/page/n5 .
sg	singular.
SHB	Simon Hewavitarne Bequest (Tipitaka and Aṭṭhakatha series, Sri Lanka) = Hew (Bequ). Includes Vism, Nett, Peṭk, NettA, Sutta,saṅgaha, Catubhāṇavāra.
SHT	Sanskrihandschriften aus den Turfanfunden, Wiesbaden & Stuttgart: Franz Steiner, 1965- : Vol 1 (Verzeichnis der orientalischen Handschriften in Deutschland, Band 10.5 = VODH 10.1). Ed W Clawiter, L. Holzmann & E Waldschmidt. Wiesbaden, 1965. Vol 2 (VODH 10.2). Ed W Clawiter, L Sander-Holzmann & E Waldschmidt, 1968. Vol 3 (VODH 10.3). Die Katalognummern 802-1014. Ed W Clawiter, L Sander-Holzmann & E Waldschmidt. Wiesbaden, 1971. Vol 4 (VODH 10.4). Ed L Sander & E Waldschmidt 1980.

- Vol 5 Die Katalognummern 1015-1201 und 63 vorweggenommene höhere Nummern. (VODH 10.5). Edd L Sander & E Waldschmidt. vii 375 pp, 87pl. Stuttgart: Franz Steiner Verlag Wiesbaden GmbH, 1985; rev in [JRAS 118,2](#).
- Vol 6 (VODH 10.6). Ed H Bechert & K Wille 1989.
- Vol 7 (VODH 10.7). Ed H Bechert & K Wille, 1995.
- Vol 8 Die Katalognummern 1800-1999. (VOHD 10.8). Ed H Bechert & K Wille, Stuttgart: Franz Steiner Verlag, 2000.
- Vol 9 (VODH 10.9). Ed H Bechert & K Wille-Peters 2004.
- Vol 10 Die Katalognummern 3200-4362 (VOHD 10.10). Ed K Wille. Stuttgart: Franz Steiner Verlag, 2008. Rev in [JAOS 132,2](#).
- Vol 11. Die Katalognummern 4363-5799 (VOHD 10.11). Ed K Wille. Stuttgart: Franz Steiner Verlag, 2012.
- Vol 12. Die Katalognummern 5800-7485 (VODH 10.12). Ed K Wille 2018.
- Sī (Burmese Tipiṭaka) *Sīhaḷa, potthake dissamāna, pāṭho* (“Reading seen in Sīhala books”), Sinhalese reading.
- sic (Lat) so, thus: usually written parenthetically [within square brackets] to indicate that a word, phrase, passage, etc, which may appear incorrect or peculiar, usually wrong, has been quoted verbatim. ↑la [--] (2).
- SīkhAṬ Sila-k,khandha,vagga Abhinava,ṭīkā = Very New Subcomy of *sīla-k,khandha* of Dīgha Nikāya.
- sk *sikkhāpada*, training-rule.
- Skt Sanskrit; cf BHS, Ved.
- SLTP Sri Lanka Tipitaka. Romanized. Digitized 2006-15: <http://www.bodhgayanews.net/pali.htm>. GRETIL PDF files
Info: <https://www.accesstoinsight.org/tipitaka/sltp/> →Ce.
- SMC Studies in Manuscript Cultures (series), edd Michael Friedrich, Harunaga Isaacson, Jörg B Quenzer. Berlin, Munich, NY: de Gruyter.
Vol 1. J B Quenzer et al (edd), *Manuscript Cultures: Mapping the field*, 2014.
Vol 2. S van Schaik & I Galambos (ed), *Manuscripts and Travellers: The Sino-Tibetan documents of a tenth-century Buddhist pilgrim*. Berlin & Boston: de Gruyter, 2012.
Vol 6. Imre Galambos, *Translating Chinese Tradition and Teaching Tangut Culture: Manuscripts and printed books from Khara-khoto*. Berlin & Boston: de Gruyter, 2015.
Vol 8. Florinda De Simini, *Of Gods and Books: Ritual and knowledge transmission in the manuscript cultures of premodern India*. Berlin & Boston: de Gruyter, 2016.
- SN Saṃyutta Nikāya: use S.
- Sn Sutta Nipata, ed D Andersen & H Smith with indexes, PTS 1913. Quoted by verse number. (CPD B.a. 2.5.5 & vol 3:xxiii)
Translations. **Sn:J** 1976-1978. PTS: **Sn:N** 1992 1996 2001. Wisdom Publications: **Sn:B** 2017.
- Sn p Sutta Nipata (quoted by page number).
- Sn:B *The Suttanipāta: An ancient collection of the Buddha’s discourses together with its Commentaries*, tr Bodhi, Somerville, MA: Wisdom Publications 2017; ©2017 Bhikkhu Bodhi.
- Sn:J N A Jayawickrama, “A critical analysis of the Sutta Nipāta,” 1948 1977 1978: in *University of Ceylon Review* vol 6 (1948: 42-48 78-86 229-257); and in *Pali Buddhist Review*:
vol 1,2 (1976: 75-90) The criteria for the analysis of the Sutta Nipāta;
vol 1,3 (1976: 136-163) The vaggas of the Sutta Nipāta;
vol 2,1 (1977: 14-41) Uruga S, Khaggavisāṇa S, Muni S;

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- vol 2,2 (1977: 86-105) Five suttas of popular character: Parābhava S, Vasala S, Mahāmaṅgala S, Metta S, Ratana S;
- vol 2,3 (1977: 141-158) The yakkha ballads: Hemavata S, Sūciloms Ss, the yakkha legend (Āḷavaka); Pastoral ballads: Dhaniya S, Kasibhāradvāja S;
- vol 3,1 (1978: 3-19) The narrative ballads: Pabbajjā S, Padhāna S, Nālaka S;
- vol 3,2 (1978: 45-64) Some suttas from the Aṭṭhaka Vagga: Kāma S, the Aṭṭhakas, Jarā S, Māgandiya S; Pucchās of the Pārāyans Vagga: Ajitamāṇavaka-Pucchā, the other Pucchās;
- vol 3,3 (1978: 100-112) General observations and conclusions.
- Sn:N *The Group of Discourses* II, Sutta Nipāta tr with notes, K R Norman, PTS 1992, 2nd ed 2001; pbk *The Rhinoceros Horn*, tr K R Norman 1996. ↑ Sn.
- SnA Sutta Nipata Aṭṭhakathā (Param’attha,jotikā 2), ed H Smith, PTS 3 vols 1916 1917 1918.
- SnAT Sutta Nipāta subcommentary (Paramattha,jotikā,dīpanī on SnA 513,16-548,29) ed O von Hinüber, JPTS 23 1997:27-41 (↑HPL §225 p129).
- SR Syām,raṭṭha (Royal Siamese) edition (of Tipiṭaka); usually **Se:SR** Siamese (Thai) edition or “Syamrath” (fully *Syāmaratṭhassa Tepiṭakam*, “Tipiṭaka of the Kingdom of Siam”). 45 vols Thai script. Bangkok: Mahāmakūṭarājavidyālaya [Mahamongkut Royal University], 1893/4 (Hinüber, JSS 71:75), 1925-28 (René Lingat, *Bibliographie bouddhique*, Paris, 1930:8). ↑ Se. See http://www.wikinfo.org/wikinfo/index.php/Editions_of_the_Pali_Canon#cite_ref-1.
- Ss Suttas ↑ S Ss (final).
- ŚSG Śrāvaka bhūmi Study Group, Tokyo.
- stz stanza, a unit of metrical lines, usually 4 lines (quatrain), eg the Thera,gāthā has 107 poems in 1279 stanzas. Cf v = verse.
- su sutta. Cf S.
- subst substantive, expressing existence, the verb-to-be, esp as “subst n” = substantive noun ↑ Warder IP p7 60 62.
- suf suffix.
- SUNYP State University of New York Press, Albany, NY.
- sv, svv (Lat, sub voce) see under (the word/s given). Cf qv.
- SW *Sanskrit Wörterbuch* ↑ Böthlingk.
- SWTF *Sanskrit-Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden und der kanonischen Literatur der Sarvāstivāda-Schule*. Begonnen von Ernst Waldschmidt, hg von Heinz Bechert, Göttingen vol 1 (Vokale) 1994, vol 2 (k-dh) 2003, vol 3 (hg v H Bechert und K Røhrborn, n-m) 2008, vol 4 (hg v Jens-Uwe Hartmann, Lfg 21, 22, ya-veṣṭita) 2009. On-line: digi20.digitale-sammlungen.de (Münchener Digitalisierungszentrum, Digitale Bibliothek).
- Syā [Burmese Tipiṭaka] *Syāma,potthake dissamāna,pāṭho* (“Reading seen in Siamese books”): Siamese reading = Se (qv).
- T (Jap) Taishō shinshū daizōkyō; (Eng) *Taishō Revised Tripiṭaka* 大藏經 (Chin *Dàzàng jīng*) Full title: (大正新脩大藏經 *Dàzhèng xīnxū dàzàngjīng*; digital edition, published by CBETA (latest release 2010). 100 vols. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Taish%C5%8D_Tripit%E1%B9%ADaka. Also called SAT (Saṃgaṇikīkṛtaṃ Taiśotripiṭakam) http://21dzk.i.u-tokyo.ac.jp/SAT/index_en.html. Digital list of Taishō texts: <http://www.buddhism-dict.net/ddb/indexes/taisho-ddb.html>.

The Āgama(s) 阿含部 *Āhán bù* (T1 T2) [the Āgama Collection] contains Chinese translations of some early Buddhism texts (parallels to the Pali *Nikāya* texts):

[Volume 1](#) no 1-98. [T 1 長阿含經 Dīrghāgama \(Long Discourses\)](#), [T 2 中阿含經 Madhyamāgama \(Middle Length Discourses\)](#).

[Volume 2](#) no 99-151. [T 99 雜阿含經 Samyuktāgama \(Connected Discourses\)](#), [T 125 增壹阿含經 Ekottarāgama \(Numerically Arranged Discourses\)](#).

Access: <http://ntireader.org/taisho/taisho.html>.

tadb	= tb or tadbh (sv).
Tam	Tamil.
tap cpd	tadpuruṣa, tadpurusha or dependent compound (P <i>tappurisa</i>) ↑Dhammajoti RP §8.3.3 12.2.2.
TAQ	terminus ante quem ↑terminus post quem.
tb or tadbh	tadbhava (“arising from that”), a word with an Indo-Aryan origin (and thus related to Sanskrit) but which has evolved through language change in the Middle Indo-Aryan stage and eventually inherited into a modern Indo-Aryan language. See E G Kahrs 1992. Cf tatsama ↑ts ↑deśī.
TBHD	Piya Tan, <i>The Buddha and His Disciples: Profiles and perspectives in self-discovery, a documented research</i> . [2002] Rev 2013; repr 2017. Download: http://sites.google.com/site/dharmafarer/home/books-by-piya-tan .
terminus a quo	↓terminus ante quem.
terminus ad quem	↓foll.
terminus ante quem (Lat, limit before which) or TAQ, and terminus post quem (Lat, limit after which) or TPQ, specify the known limits of dating for artefacts, events, or archaeological site or layer. A terminus post quem is the <u>earliest</u> time the event may have happened, and a terminus ante quem is the <u>latest</u> . An event may well have both a <i>terminus post quem</i> and a <i>terminus ante quem</i> , in which case, the limits of the possible range of dates are known at both ends, but many events have just one or the other.	
	Similarly, terminus ad quem (limit to which) is the <u>latest</u> possible date of a non-punctual event (period, era, etc), while terminus a quo (limit from which) is the <u>earliest</u> .
	The concepts are similar to those of upper and lower bounds in mathematics.
	See Jim Grant et al 2016:145.
terminus post quem or TPQ.	↑prec.
Tha	Thera,gāthā ed H Oldenberg 1883: ↑Tha/Thī.
Tha/Thī	PTS editions of Thera,gāthā and Therī,gāthā: 2 nd ed (with appendices) K R Norman & L Alsdorf, PTS 1966. <u>Translations: Tha:F 1937; Tha:N 1969 2007. Thī:F 1909 Tha:F + Thī:F 1980; Thī:N 1971 2007.</u>
Tha:F	<i>Psalms of the Early Buddhists: The Brethren</i> tr C A F Rhys Davids 2 nd ed PTS 1937; with Thī:F 1980. ↑Tha/Thī.
Tha:N	<i>Elders’ Verses 1</i> tr with notes K R Norman 1969; 2 nd ed 2007. ↑Tha/Thī.
ThaA	Thera,gāthā Aṭṭhakathā (Param’attha,dīpanī 5) Tha Comy (6 th century): ed F L Woodward 2 vols PTS 1940 1952; vol 3 indexes H Kopp 1959. Burmese edition (Be): http://www.btmar.org/files/cspitaka/Atthakatha/29KhuA10.pdf
Thī	Therī,gāthā ed R Pischel 1883: ↑Tha/Thī.
Thī:F	<i>Psalms of the Early Buddhists: The Sisters</i> Thī tr C A F Rhys Davids 1909; with Thā:F 1980. ↑ThaA.
Thī:N	<i>Elders’ Verses 2</i> , Thī tr with notes K R Norman with notes 1971, 2 nd ed 2007. ↑Tha/Thī.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

ThīA	Therī,gāthā Aṭṭhakathā (Param’attha,dīpanī 6) Thī Comy: ed by E Müller, PTS 1893; new ed W Pruitt, PTS 1998. <u>Translation: ThīA:P</u> 1999.
ThīA:P	<i>The Commentary on the Verses of the Therīs</i> , tr W Pruitt, PTS 1998; repr with corrections 1999. ↑ThīA.
TikaP	Tika,paṭṭhāna: ↑Paṭ.
TikaP:N	<i>Conditional Relations</i> TikaP tr U Narada: ↑TikaP.
Tipiṭaka	Online Pāli Tipiṭaka Website (https://www.tipitaka.org/). This website (website source code , data) allows instant lookup of words when mouse cursor hovers over words, and contrast (parallel) reading of Pāli texts and translations (if available). The dictionaries include Pāli-English, Pāli-Japanese, Pāli-Chinese, Pāli-Vietnamese, Pāli-Burmese. The data of Pāli Tipiṭaka in this website comes from Pāli Tipiṭaka . Before using this website, please read Howto on Pāli Tipiṭaka first. If you only need to look up Pāli words, please visit Pāli Dictionary (website source code , data). The data of dictionaries comes from Pali Canon E-Dictionary Version 1.94 (PCED) . http://epalipitaka.appspot.com/ .
Toev	<i>Toevoegselen op ‘t Woordenboek van Childers</i> , ↑H Kern, 1916
TPQ	terminus post quem ↓terminus ante quem.
tr(s)	translation(s); translated (by; as).
Tr(enckner)	usually “Trenckner Notes” ↑II: Trenckner 1908.
ts	tatsama (“same as that”), a word borrowed from Classical Sanskrit after the development of the Middle Indo-Aryan languages; tatsamas thus retain their Sanskrit form (at least in the orthographic form); simply, a word borrowed from Sanskrit that keeps its Sanskrit meaning. Examples: <i>bodhi</i> , <i>buddha</i> , <i>rāja</i> . In English, “hubris” is a tatsama from Greek. See A Drocco 2012. Cf tadbhava ↑tb ↑deśi.
tt	technical term, technically
tt archit	terminus technicus architecturae (architectural technical term).
tt gr	terminus technicus Grammaticus (grammatical technical term).
tt med	terminus technicus medicinae (medical technical term).
tt V	terminus technicus Vinayae (Vinaya technical term).
U	Udāna, ed P Steinthal, 1885. PTS. <u>Translations: U:W</u> 1935, <u>U:M</u> 1994 2013.
U:M	<i>The Udāna</i> tr P Masefield, PTS 1994, with <i>The Itivuttaka</i> (It:M) 2013.
U:W	<i>Udāna: Verses of uplift and Itivuttaka: As it was said</i> . It & U trs (The Minor Anthologies 2.) F L Woodward, Oxford: OUP 1935; rept PTS 1985 xvi 114 pp; with Iti,vuttaka tr ↑It:W.
UA	Udāna Aṭṭhakathā (Param’attha,dīpanī 1) U Comy, 6 th century: ed F L Woodward 1926. PTS. <u>Translation: UA:M</u> 2 vols 1994 1995.
UA:M	<i>The Udāna Commentary</i> tr P Masefield 2 vols PTS 1994 1995: ↑UA.
UCR	<i>University of Ceylon Review</i> .
Ujl	Upāsaka,janālaṅkāra (Ānanda, 12 th cent? On proper lay conduct, based on the canon and Comys): ed H Saddhātissa, PTS 1965. <u>Translation: 2015</u> .
Ujl:A	<i>The Ornament of Lay Followers</i> , Ujl tr G Agostini, PTS 2015.
untr	untranslated: In dictionaries & definitions, this means that the term is (sometimes) used as it is, such as in anglicized Pali or Sanskrit form (without the diacritics). Cf calque ↑calq.
UpV	<i>Das Upasampadāvastu, Vorschriften für die buddhistische Mönchsordination im Vinaya der Sarvastivada-Tradition, Sanskrit-Version und chinesische Version</i> ↑CHUNG Jin-il 2004.
Uv	Udāna,varga (Skt; Dharmatrāta) ed F Bernhard <u>Uv(B)</u> , (AWG liv) Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 2 vols 1965 1968. <u>Translation: Uv:R</u> .
Uv(B)	Udāna,varga ed F Bernhard ↓Uv.

- Uv:R Udāna,varga: *A collection of verses from the Buddhist Canon* (tr from the Tibetan Kanjur) London 1883.
- UvViv (Skt) Udāna,varga Vivaraṇa = Uv Commentary.
- V **Vinaya Piṭaka**, ed H Oldenberg 5 vols 1879 (rev 2014) 1880 1881 1882 1883; vol 6 indexes by Ousaka, Yamasaki & Norman, PTS 1996.
 3 parts: Sutta Vibhaṅga (V 3+4, analyses of rules) [HPL II.1.1.2], Khandhaka (V 1+2, historical accounts) [HPL II.1.2], Parivāra (appendix, late work) [HPL II.1.3]. **V:H** arranged as:
V 1 (Khandhaka) Mahā Vagga [tr V:H 4 1951];
V 2 (Khandhaka) Culla Vagga [tr V:H 5 1952];
V 3 (Sutta Vibhaṅga) *pārājika to aniyata* [tr V:H 1 1938];
V 3 (Sutta Vibhaṅga) *nissaggiya to pācittiya 40* [tr V:H 2 1940];
V 4 (Sutta Vibhaṅga) *pācittiya 41 etc* [tr V:H 3 1942];
V 5 (Parivāra) [tr V:H 6 1966].
 Be: <https://tipitaka.org/pdf/romn/Vinayapi%E1%B9%ADaka.zip>
 Translations: **V:O** 1881-85. **V:H** 6 vols 1938 1940 1942 1951 1952 1966. **The Book of the Discipline, Volume 1** with untranslated passages by Petra Kieffer-Pülz. PDF file with the newly translated passages, including Pārājika 1 and Saṅghādisesa 1 **V:KP**:
<http://www.palitext.com/subpages/corrections.htm>
 (CPD B.a. 1.2; vol 3:xxi Vin, I B Horner's dates erroneous?).
- + V (final) (used in titles) Vatthu (story): Udena V = Udena Vatthu (DhA 2.1).
- v verse; vv = verses; version. ↑vol.
- V:B *The Book of Discipline*, Vinaya tr I B Horner [= V:H], supplementary translation by Bh Brahmalī. Australia: Sutta Central, 2014. https://github.com/suttacentral/suttacentral-files/blob/master/Book_of_the_Discipline.pdf.
- V:H *The Book of Discipline*, Vinaya tr I B Horner, OUP 6 vols: Sutta,vibhaṅga (vols 1-3) 1938 1940 1942; Khandhaka: Mahā,vagga (vol 4) 1951 & Culla,vagga (vol 5) 1952; Parivāra (vol 6) 1966: ↑V. Downloads:
 Full set https://obo.genaud.net/backmatter/indexes/sutta/vp/idx_vinaya.pitaka.htm.
 V:H 1 [https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/835/Vinaya_Vibhanga - The Book of The Discipline I pdf.pdf](https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/835/Vinaya_Vibhanga_-_The_Book_of_The_Discipline_I_pdf.pdf).
 V:H 2 [https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/836/Vinaya_Vibhanga - The Book of The Discipline II.pdf](https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/836/Vinaya_Vibhanga_-_The_Book_of_The_Discipline_II.pdf).
 V:H 3 [https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/837/Vinaya_Vibhanga - The Book of The Discipline III pdf.pdf](https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/837/Vinaya_Vibhanga_-_The_Book_of_The_Discipline_III_pdf.pdf).
 V:H 4 [https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/832/Vinaya_Magavagga - The Book of The Discipline IV pdf.pdf](https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/832/Vinaya_Magavagga_-_The_Book_of_The_Discipline_IV_pdf.pdf).
 V:H 5 [https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/831/Vinaya_Culavagga - The Book of The Discipline V pdf.pdf](https://storage.googleapis.com/sariputta/pdf/tipitaka/831/Vinaya_Culavagga_-_The_Book_of_The_Discipline_V_pdf.pdf).
 V:H 6 <http://obo.genaud.net/resources/pdf/pts/vp/bod.06.horn.pts.pdf> or
<https://archive.org/details/I.B.Horner-Vinaya-Pitaka/page/n6>.
- V:KP Vinaya translation vol 1 by P Kieffer- Pülz ↓V Translations.
- V:TO *Vinaya Texts*, V tr T W Rhys Davids & H Oldenberg, (SBE 12, 17, 20) Oxford 3 vols 1881-85.
- VA Vinaya Aṭṭhakathā, Samanta,pāsādikā, V Comy PTS 8 vols; vols 1-7 ed J Takakusu & M Nagai 1924 1927 1930 1934, 1938 asst by K Mizuno, 1947, vol 7 ed J Takakusu, M Nagai, K Mizuno 1947; vol 8 indexes H Kopp 1977; PTS. Translation: **VA:J** 1962.

Contents:

- VA 1 (pp1-284): Verañja,kaṇḍa; Sutta,vibhaṅga 1 (Pārajika 1)
 VA 2 (pp285-516): Sutta,vibhaṅga 2 (Pārājika 2-4)
 VA 3 (pp517-734): Sutta,vibhaṅga 3 (Saṅghādisesa, etc;)
 VA 4 (pp735-899): Sutta,vibhaṅga 4 (Pācittiya etc); (pp900-949) Bhikkhuṇī,vibhaṅga
 VA 5 (pp951-1154): Mahā,vagga
 VA 6 (pp1155-1300): Culla,vagga
 VA 7 (pp1301-1416): Parivāra

Be:

[https://tipitaka.org/pdf/romn/Vinayapi%E1%B9%ADaka_\(a%E1%B9%AD%E1%B9%ADhathakath%C4%81\).zip](https://tipitaka.org/pdf/romn/Vinayapi%E1%B9%ADaka_(a%E1%B9%AD%E1%B9%ADhathakath%C4%81).zip).

- VA:J *The Inception of Discipline*, (Bāhira,nidāna, historical intro to VA) tr N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1962: ↑VA.
- VAT Vinaya Aṭṭhakathā Ṭikā (Sār'attha,dīpanī) V Subcommentary.
 Be:
[https://tipitaka.org/pdf/romn/Vinayapi%E1%B9%ADaka_\(%E1%B9%AD%C4%ABk%C4%81\).zip](https://tipitaka.org/pdf/romn/Vinayapi%E1%B9%ADaka_(%E1%B9%AD%C4%ABk%C4%81).zip).
- Vbh Vibhaṅga, ed C A F Rhys Davids, PTS 1904. Translation: **Vbh:T** 1969.
 Vbh:T *The Book of Analysis*, Vbh tr U Thittila, PTS 1969: ↑Vbh. Download:
http://www.mediafire.com/file/ka667j9p4s2f1pg/Vhibhanga_%2528The_Book_of_Analysis%2529.pdf/file.
- VbhA Vibhaṅga Aṭṭhakathā (Sammoha,vinodanī) Vbh Comy (5th century): ed A P Buddhadatta, PTS 1923. Translation: *Dispeller of Delusion*, **VbhA:Ñ** 2 vols 1987 1991, in 1 vol 2017.
- VbhA:Ñ *Dispeller of Delusion*, tr Ñāṇamoli, rev L S Cousins, Nyanaponila & C M M Shaw, 2 vols 1987 1991, repr as 1 vol 2017: ↑VbhA.
- VbhMṬ Vibhaṅga Mūla,ṭikā = Vbh Root Subcommentary.
- Ved Vedic Sanskrit; cf Skt.
- Vg vg Vagga, “chapter” or part of a text.
- vide (Latin) see. Cf qv.
- viz (Latin) *videlicet*, that is to say, namely.
- Vimm (Chinese) *Ciè-to-tāo-lun* or *Gedatsu Do Ren* by Tipiṭaka Saṅghapāla of Funan (6th century).
- Vimm:ESK Vimutti,magga (Upatissa; Chin tr 6th century) tr (from Chin) E R M Ehara, Soma and Khe-minda, Kandy: BPS 1977.
- Vism Visuddhi,magga (Buddhaghosa 5th century), ed C A F Rhys Davids, PTS 1920. Index Y Ousaka, M Yamazaki, PTS 2004. Translations: **Vism:P** 3 vols 1923 1929 1931; as 1 vol 1975. **Vism:Ñ** 1964 1975 1979.
- Vism:Ñ *The Path of Purification*, Vism tr Ñāṇamoli, Kandy: BPS 1956; repr (“editions”) 1964 1975 1979: ↑Vism. Download (“5th edition,” 1991):
https://www.ivantic.info/Ostale_knjiige/Buddhaghosa-Bhikkhu-Nanamoli-tr-Path-of-Purification-Visuddhimagga.pdf.
- Vism:P *The Path of Purity*, Vism tr Pe Maung Tin, PTS 3 vols 1923 1929 1931; as 1 vol 1975: ↑Vism.
- Vism:WK *Visuddhimagga of Buddhaghosa* tr H C Warren & D D Kosambi. HOS 41, HUP 1950.
- VismMṬ Visuddhi,magga Mūla,ṭikā (Param'attha,mañjūsā) Vism Comy.
- vl vll (Lat *varia lectio*, *variae lectiones*) variant reading(s).
- voc vocative case (expressing direct address, such as calling someone) ↑Oberlies PG index.
- VOHD Verzeichnis der orientalischen Handschriften in Deutschland.
- vol volume (a tome); sometimes shortened to “v,” v1, v2, etc.

VRI	Vipassana Research Institute, Igatpuri, India: Dhammagiri. ↑↑ CSCD & DPG above.
Vv	Vimāna,vatthu (Minor Anthologies 4) ed E R Gooneratne, PTS 1886 with Commentary (VvA). Vv ed E Hardy, PTS 1901. New ed N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1977 (with Pv). <u>Translations</u> : Vv:K 1942; Vv:H 1974.
Vv	↑v.
Vv(J)	Vimāna,vatthu ed N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1977 (with Pv(J)).
Vv:H	<i>Stories of the Mansions</i> (Minor Anthologies 4) Vv tr I B Horner (asst N A Jayawickrama) PTS 1974 (with Pv:G): ↑Vv:H 1974:vii.
Vv:K	<i>Vimāna vatthu: Stories of the Mansions</i> ed & tr Jean W Kennedy (Sacred Book of the Buddhists 30) London: Luzac 1942 with Vv(K) (Minor Anthologies 4): ↑Vv:H 1974:vii.
VvA	Vimāna,vatthu Aṭṭhakathā (Param'attha,dīpanī 3) Vv Commentary, ed E Hardy, PTS 1901. New ed P Jackson & Yumi Ousaka, PTS 2016. <u>Translations</u> : VvA:NJ 1989.
VvA:MJ	<i>Elucidation of the Intrinsic Meaning ... Commentary on the Vimāna Stories</i> , tr P Masefield & N A Jayawickrama, PTS 1989,
wax comp	(the rule of) waxing components (also <i>Waxing Syllable Principle</i> : Allon 1997a:191, 250, index): to facilitate easier memorization of a long compound—such as <i>vaṭṭa.dukkha,dukkha.dukkha,saṅkhāra.dukkha,vipariṇāma.dukkhā</i> (SnA 1:151)—Pali compounds follow the rule of “waxing components”: the elements of a compound are arranged in an ascending sequence according to syllable <u>length</u> . ↑CPD 35*.
Whitney	Sanskrit roots, verb-forms and primary derivatives (W D Whitney 1885): https://www.sanskrit-lexicon.uni-koeln.de/scans/KALEScan/WRScan/Disp2/index.php Download: https://archive.org/details/rootsverbformspr00whitrich/page/n8 .
wip	work in progress (author is still working on the title; quoted with special permission or through personal communication)
wr	wrong reading (texts quoted for translation).
WSB	<i>Wörterbuch Sanskrit-Deutsch</i> . ↑Mylius.
WSP	<i>Waxing Syllable Principle</i> = waxing components ↑wax comp.
WT	World Tipiṭaka edition (of Pali texts, etc). See Be, Ce, CSP, Ee, Ke, Se, VRI.
WZKS	<i>Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens</i> .
Yam	Yamaka, ed C A F Rhys Davids, 2 vols 1911 1913. Yam:SC (Yam + YamA) tr, C M M Shaw & L S Cousins, <i>The Book of Pairs and Its Commentary</i> , vol 1 2018.
YamA	Yamaka Aṭṭhakathā = Yam Commentary (PañcA 4) (5 th century): ed C A F Rhys Davids 1912. ↑Yam.
Yam:SC	<i>The Book of Pairs</i> Yam tr C M M Shaw & L S Cousins, vol 1 2018 as <i>The Book of Pairs and Its Commentary</i> : ↑Yam. Download: http://www.mediafire.com/file/a3nhe6a7j9rh9uy/Yamaka.rar/file .
YamA:SC	Yam Commentary tr C M M Shaw & L S Cousins, vol 1 2018 as <i>The Book of Pairs and Its Commentary</i> : ↑Yam.
ZDMG	<i>Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft</i> .
ZIM	<i>Zeitschrift für Missionwissenschaft und Religionswissenschaft</i> .
佛光	(Chinese Tripiṭaka) <i>Fóguāng</i> edition, 佛光大藏經, 阿含藏 Taiwan: 佛光山宗務委員會 1983. See T.

II. Main Bibliography

Primary & Secondary sources⁵

These works are arranged **alphabetically** order without regard for diacritics, punctuations, etc. Hence, eg, ä, ö, ü, ñ and ś are sequenced as if they were a, o, u, n, and s. The “sharp s” ß (eszett or scharfes S) in German names are spelt with an “ss” (“Strauß” is listed as “Strauss”).

Surnames are indexed. Those preceded by “de,” “von,” “la” etc, will be found under the **surname** itself; thus, eg, Louis de La Vallée Poussin is listed as “Poussin, Louis de la Vallée,” Oskar von Hinüber as “Hinüber, Oskar von.” Surnames are listed as they are spelt, eg, “McX...” is indexed so, not as “Mac.” Sinicized surnames are given in SMALL CAPITALS, eg TAN.

For works with **multiple authors or editors**, only the first mentioned is given, followed by “et al” (et alia, “and others”).

In the case of **new editions**, the date of the 1st edition (edition princeps) follows the title within square brackets, thus: *Title* [1900].

When quoting **reprints**, the work’s edition year should be given first followed by the reprint year, eg, “Akanuma, Chizen 1929/1990.” Many books, however, have multiple reprints or imprints. South Asian imprints of old works tend not to omit the original printing dates and label a new imprint as an “edition” (which can be confusing).

For **multiple places of publication**, only the main place (usually the first) is mentioned.

Abe, Takako

- 2004 “Practice of Wakefulness, Alokasaṃjñā in the Śrāvakabhūmi,” *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies*, vol 53,1:480-478.

Abeynayake, Oliver

- 1984 *A Textual and Historical Analysis of the Khuddaka Nikāya*, Dehiwala: Tisara Press.
2005 “An Inquiry into the Mechanism of Enlightenment,” in *Dhamma-Vinaya, Essays in Honour of Venerable Professor Dhammavihari* (Jotiya Dhirasekera), A Tilakaratne et al (ed), Colombo: Sri Lanka Association for Buddhist Studies, 2005:13-26.
2009a “Conflicts and Their Resolution Within the Community of Saṅgha,” in *Buddhist and Pali Studies in Honour of the Venerable Professor Kakkapalliye Anuruddha*, (CBS Publication Series), K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong, 2009:73-88.
2009b “The Theravada Tradition, its Identity,” *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 7 2009:90-100.

Adam, Martin T

- 2005 “Groundwork for a Metaphysics of Buddhist Morals, A New Analysis of *puñña* and *kusala*, In Light of *sukka*,” *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 12:62-85.
2008 “Classes of Agent and the Moral Logic of the Pali Canon,” *Argumentation* 22:115-124.

Adikaram, E W

- 1946 *Early History of Buddhism in Ceylon, or State of Buddhism in Ceylon as Revealed by the Pali Commentaries of the 5th Century A D*. Sri Lanka, Dehiwela: Buddhist Cultural Centre. Repr 1953, 1994.

Agasse, Jean-Michel

- 1978 “Le transfert de mérite dans le bouddhisme Pali classique,” *Journal Asiatique* 266:311-332.

Agostini, Giulio

- 2008 “Partial *Upāsakas*,” *Buddhist Studies*, (Papers of the 12th World Sanskrit Conference vol 8), R Gombrich & Scherrer-Schaub (ed), 2008:1-34.

⁵ Originally inspired by Analayo, *A Comparative Study of the Majjhima-Nikāya*, volume 3 bibliography etc, 2011.

Agrawala, Vasudeva

1965 *Indian Art, A History of Indian Art from the Earliest Times up to the Third Century AD*, Varanasi: Prithivi Prakashan.

Ahir, D C

2000 *The Influence of the Jatakas on Art and Literature*, Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation.

Akanuma, Chizen

1929 *The Comparative Catalogue of Chinese Āgamas & Pali Nikāyas*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 74), Delhi: Sri Satguru Publications. Repr 1990.

1930 *A Dictionary of Buddhist Proper Names*, Delhi: Sri Satguru.

Allon, Mark

1997a *Style and Function, A Study of the Dominant Stylistic Features of the Prose Portions of Pali Canonical Sutta Texts and Their Mnemonic Function*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica 12), Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies.

1997b "The Oral Composition and Transmission of Early Buddhist Texts," in *Indian Insights, Buddhism, Brahmanism and Bhakti, Papers from the Annual Spalding Symposium on Indian Religions*, P Connolly et al (ed), London: Luzac Oriental, 1997:39-61.

1999 *Ancient Buddhist Scrolls from Gandhara, The Senior Kharoṣṭhi Fragments*, (Gandharan Buddhist Texts), Robert Salomon, with Raymond All Chin & Mark Barnard, Seattle: University of Washington Press.

2000 *A Gāndhārī Version of the Rhinoceros Sutta, British Library Kharoṣṭhī Fragment 5B*, Richard Salomon, with Andrew Glass, Seattle & London: University of Washington Press.

2001 *Three Gāndhārī Ekottarikāgama-Type Sūtras, British Library Kharoṣṭhi Fragments 12 and 14*, (Gandharan Buddhist Texts 2), Mark Allon, with Andrew Glass, Seattle & London: University of Washington Press.

2003 *A New Version of the Gāndhārī Dharmapada and a Collection of Previous-Birth Stories, British Library Kharoṣṭhī Fragments 16 + 25*, (Gandharan Buddhist Texts 3), Timothy Lenz, with Andrew Glass & Bh Dharmamitra, Seattle & London: University of Washington Press.

2007 "A Gāndhārī Version of the Simile of the Turtle and the Hole in the Yoke," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 29:229-262.

2008 "Recent Discoveries of Buddhist Manuscripts from Afghanistan and Pakistan and Their Significance," in *Silk Road Studies XII; Art, Architecture and Religion Along the Silk Roads*, K Parry (ed), Brepols: Ancient History Documentary Research Centre, Macquaire University, NSW Australia 2008:153-178.

2009 ↑2014.

2013a "Recent Discoveries of Buddhist Manuscripts from Afghanistan and Pakistan and Their Significance." In Wei Shan and Zhang Xuesong (eds), *Religious Studies 2013*. Beijing: Religious Culture Press (Zongjiao Wenhua Chubanshe), 2013:28-46.

2013b Karuna: compassion. In K L Seshagiri Rao (ed), *Encyclopedia of Hinduism*. New Delhi: India Heritage Research Foundation in association with Rupa & Co, 2013:533 f.

2014 "The Senior Kharoṣṭhī Manuscripts," in *From Birch Bark to Digital Data: Recent advances in Buddhist manuscript research 2009*. Ed P Harrison & J-U Hartmann, 2014:19-34.
https://www.academia.edu/35761943/The_Senior_Kharoṣṭhī_Manuscripts_2014.

2016a "'The World's Biggest Book': The Kuthodaw Pagoda Marble-stelae Inscriptions, Mandalay, Myanmar." *TAASA Review* 25(4) 2016:7 f.

2016b M Allon, W Reade, C Clark, I Mccrabb, T Ditrich, R Wiles, B Hudson. "The Kuthodaw Pagoda Marble-stelae Inscriptions, Mandalay, Myanmar: Conservation, Photographing, and

- Study of a Neglected Recension of the Pali Buddhist Canon." *Bulletin of the Chuo Academic Research Institute* 45 2016: 222-249.
- 2017 M Allon, B Silverlock. "Sūtras in the Senior Kharosthi Manuscript Collection with Parallels in the Majjhima-nikāya and/or the Madhyama-āgama." In Dhammadinna (eds), *Research on the Madhyama-agama*. New York: Dharma Drum Publishing Corporation, 2017:1-54.
- 2018 "The formation of canons in the early Indian Nikāyas or schools in the Light of the new Gāndhārī Manuscript finds." *Buddhist Studies Review* 35,1-2 2018:225-244.
- Alsdorf, Ludwig
- 1947 "Further Contributions to the History of Jain Cosmography and Mythology," *New Indian Antiquary*, vol 9,4-6 1947:105-128.
- 1959 "Sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 109, 1959:317-323.
- 1965 *Les études Jaina, État présent et tâches futures*, Paris: Collège de France.
- 1967 *Die Arya-Strophen des Pali Kanons, Metrisch hergestellt und textgeschichtlich untersucht, (Abhandlungen der Geistes- und Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse Nr 4)*, Mainz: Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur.
- 1974 "The Ākhyāna Theory Reconsidered," in *Ludwig Alsdorf, Kleine Schriften*, (Glasenapp-Stiftung Band 10), A Wezler (ed), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1974:36-48.
- Altekar, A S
- 1956 *The Position of Women in Hindu Civilisation, From Prehistoric Times to the Present Day*, Banaras: Motilal Banarsidass.
- Amore, Roy Clayton
- 1971 *The Concept and Practice of Doing Merit in Early Theravada Buddhism*, PhD thesis, New York: Columbia University.
- Amritananda, Bhikkhu
- 1983 *Kings of Buddha's Time*, Bangkok: Mahāmakuṭa Rajavijayalaya Foundation Press.
- An, Ok-Sun
- 2002 "A Critique of the Early Buddhist Texts, The Doctrine of Woman's Incapability of Becoming an Enlightened One," *Asian Journal of Women's Studies* 8,3 2002:7-34.
- An, Yang-Gyu
- 1999 "Two Kinds of Substitutes for the Buddha in the Mahāparinibbāna-suttanta," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 28 1999:73-87.
- 2000 "Buddhaghosa's View of the Buddha's Lifespan," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 29 2000:129-147.
- 2001 "The Date and the Origin of the Mahāparinibbāna-suttanta," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 30 2001:45-79.
- 2002 "Canonization of the Word of the Buddha, With Reference to Mahāpadesa," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyo Kyo-kai, 2002:55-66.
- 2006 "Did the Buddha Die of His Last Meal?," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 34 2006:47-62.
- Anacker, Stefan
- 1975 "The Abhidharma Piṭaka," in *Buddhism, A Modern Perspective*, ed C S Prebish, Pennsylvania: Pennsylvania State University Press, 1975:59-64.

Analayo Bhikkhu (Theodor P Steffens, 1962-)

[For updates, ↑ <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/en/personen/analayo.html>.]

- 2003a *Satipaṭṭhāna: The direct path to realization*. Birmingham: Windhorse, 2003. Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 2003. [Comprehensive biblio.] Review by L S Cousins 2006. <http://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/fileadmin/pdf/analayo/DirectPath.pdf>. Asian editions. Kandy: Buddhist Publication Soc, 2003; Selangor (Malaysia): Buddhist Wisdom Centre, 2006; Taipei: Corporate Body of the Buddha Educational Foundation, 2011; Chiang Mai: Silkworm Books, 2012.
- 2003b "Nimitta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,1 2003:177-179.
- 2004 "The Role of Brahma in the Pali discourses," *The Sri Lanka Journal of the Humanities* 29/30 2004:157-166.
- 2005a "The Seven Stages of Purification in Comparative Perspective," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka*, 3 2005:126-138.
- 2005b "Some Pali Discourses in the Light of Their Chinese Parallels," *Buddhist Studies Review* 22,1 2005:1-14.
- 2005c "Some Pali Discourses in the Light of Their Chinese Parallels (2)," *Buddhist Studies Review* 22,2 2005:93-105.
- 2006a "The Ancient Roots of the U Ba Khin Vipassana Meditation," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 4 2006:259-269.
- 2006b "The Buddha and Omniscience," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 72006:1-20.
- 2006c "The Chinese Version of the Dantabhumi Sutta," *Buddhist Studies Review* 23,1 2006:3-18.
- 2006d (et al) "Correspondence Table for Parallels to the Discourses of the Majjhima Nikāya, Toward a Revision of Akanuma's Comparative Catalogue," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 4 2006:215-243.
- 2006e "The Ekottarika-āgama Parallel to the Saccavibhaṅga-sutta and the Four (Noble) Truths," *Buddhist Studies Review* 23,2 2006:145-153.
- 2006f "Sammādiṭṭhi," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,4 2006:675-679.
- 2006g "The Saṃyukta-āgama Parallel to the Sāleyyaka-sutta," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 13 2006: 1-22.
- 2007a "The Arahant Ideal in Early Buddhism, The Case of Bakkula," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 8 2007:1-21.
- 2007b "Comparative Notes on the Madhyama-āgama," *Fuyan Buddhist Studies* 2 2007:33-56.
- 2007c "The Divine Messengers," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of Venerable Kirindigalle Dhammaratana*, S. Ratnayaka (ed), Colombo: Felicitation Committee, 2007:15-26.
- 2007d "Mindfulness of Breathing in the Saṃyukta-āgama," *Buddhist Studies Review* 24,2 2007: 137-150.
- 2007e "Oral Dimensions of Pali Discourses, Pericopes, Other Mnemonic Techniques, And the Oral Performance Context," *Canadian Journal of Buddhist Studies* 3 2007:5-33.
- 2007f "Suicide," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 8,1 2007:161-164.
- 2007g "The Vekhanassa-sutta and its Madhyama-āgama Parallel, A Case Study in the Transmission of the Pali Discourses," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 5 2007: 89-104. (Reprinted in *Madhyama-āgama Studies*.)
- 2007h "What the Buddha Would not Do, According to the Bāhitika-sutta and its Madhyama-āgama Parallel," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 14 2007:153-179.
- 2007i "Who Said It? Authorship Disagreements Between Pali and Chinese Discourses," in *Indica et Tibetica* 65, *Festschrift für Michael Hahn zum 65. Geburtstag von Freunden und Schülern*

- überreicht*, (Wiener Studien zur Tibetologie und Buddhismuskunde, Heft 66), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Wien: Arbeitskreis für tibetische und buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien, 2007:25-38.
- 2008a "The Chinese Madhyama-āgama and the Pali Majjhima-Nikāya, In the Footsteps of Thich Minh Chau," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 9 2008:1-21.
- 2008b "The Conversion of Aṅgulimāla in the Saṃyukta-āgama," *Buddhist Studies Review* 25,2 2008:135-148.
- 2008c "Rebirth and the Gandhabba," *Mahāchulalongkornrajavidyalaya University Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1 2008:91-105.
- 2008d "Reflections on Comparative Āgama Studies," *Chung-Hwa Buddhist Journal* 21 2008:3-22.
- 2008e "The Sixfold Purity of an Arahant, According to the Chabbisodhana-sutta and its Parallel," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 15 2008:241-277.
- 2008f "Tathāgata," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 8,2 2008:277-283.
- 2008g "Tevijjavacchagotta Sutta," in *ibid* 8,2 2008:302-303.
- 2008h "Theories on the Foundation of the Nuns' Order, A Critical Evaluation," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 6 2008:105-142.
- 2008i "Udāna," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 8,2 2008:375-384.
- 2008j "Uddesavibhaṅga Sutta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,2 2008:389-390.
- 2008k "Upādāna," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,2 2008:402-408.
- 2008l "Upakkilesa Sutta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,2 2008:420-422.
- 2008m "Uttarakuru," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,2 2008:460-461.
- 2008n "Uttarimanussadhamma," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,2 2008:462-465.
- 2008o "The Verses on an Auspicious Night, Explained by Mahākaccāna, A Study and Translation of the Chinese Version," *Canadian Journal of Buddhist Studies* 4 2008:5-29.
- 2009a "The Aneñjasappāya-sutta and its Parallels on Imperturbability and on the Contribution of Insight to the Development of Tranquillity," *Buddhist Studies Review* 26,2 2009:177-195.
- 2009b "The Bahudhātuka-sutta and its Parallels on Women's Inabilities," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 16 2009:137-190.
- 2009c "The Bodhisattva and Kassapa Buddha, A Study Based on the Madhyama-āgama Parallel to the Ghaṭikāra-sutta," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 10 2009:1-33.
- 2009d "The Buddha's Truly Praiseworthy Qualities, According to the Mahāsakuludāyi-sutta and its Chinese Parallel," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 30 2009:137-160.
- 2009e "The Development of the Pali Udāna Collection," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 37 2009:39-72.
- 2009f "Karma and Liberation, The Karajakāya-sutta (AN 10.208) in the Light of its Parallels," in *Pasadikadanam, Festschrift für Bhikkhu Pasadika, (Indica et Tibetica 52)*, M. Straube et al (ed), Marburg: Indica et Tibetica, 2009:1-24.
- 2009g "The Lion's Roar in Early Buddhism, A Study Based on the Ekottarika-āgama Parallel to the Cūlasīhanāda-sutta," *Chung-Hwa Buddhist Journal* 22 2009:3-23.
- 2009h "Qualities of a True Recluse (Samaṇa), According to the Samaṇamaṇḍika-sutta and its Madhyama-āgama Parallel," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 7 2009: 153-184.
- 2009i "The Treatise on the Path to Liberation (解脫道論 *jiě tuō dào lùn*) and the Visuddhimagga," *Fuyan Buddhist Studies* 4 2009:1-15.
- 2009j "Vammika Sutta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 8,3 p. 494.

- 2009k "Vatthūpama Sutta," in *ibid* 8,3 2009:512-513.
- 2009l "Veyyakaraṇa," in *ibid* 8,3 2009:549-554.
- 2009m "Vibhajjavāda," in *ibid* 8,3 2009:556-558.
- 2009n "The Vicissitudes of Memory and Early Buddhist Oral Transmission," *Canadian Journal of Buddhist Studies* 5 2009:5-19.
- 2009o "Views and the Tathāgata, A Comparative Study and Translation of the Brahmajāla in the Chinese Dīrgha-āgama," in *Buddhist and Pali Studies in Honour of the Venerable Professor Kakkapalliye Anuruddha*, (CBS Publication Series), K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong, 2009:183-234.
- 2009p "Vīmaṃsaka Sutta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 8,3 2009:609-610.
- 2009q "Vimokkha," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:611-613.
- 2009r "Vimutti," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:615-622.
- 2009s "Vimuttimagga," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:2009:632.
- 2009t "Viññāṇaṅcāyatana," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:667-668.
- 2009u "Vitakkasaṅṭhāna Sutta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:717-718.
- 2009v "Waxing Syllables," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:740-741.
- 2009w "Writing," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:764-768.
- 2009x "Yona," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2000:807-808.
- 2009y "Yoniso Manasikāra," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:809-815.
- 2009z "Yuganaddha Sutta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:815-817.
- 2009A "Zeng-yi A-han," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:822-827.
- 2009B "Zhong A-han," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism* 8,3 2009:827-830.
- 2010a "Attitudes Towards Nuns, A Case Study of the Nandakovāda in the Light of its Saṃyukta-āgama Parallel," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 17 2010:332-400.
- 2010b "Channa's Suicide in the Saṃyukta-āgama," *Buddhist Studies Review* 27,2 2009:125-137.
- 2010c "The Conversion of the Brahmin Sela in the Ekottarika-āgama," *Thai International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 2 2011:37-56. (PDF)
- 2010d "Exemplary Qualities of a Monastic, The Saṃyukta-āgama Counterpart to the Mahāgopā-laka-sutta and the Need of Balancing Inner Development with Concern for Others," *Sri Lanka International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1 2010:1-21.
- 2010e "Fa-xian and the Chinese Āgamas," in *India on the Silk Route*, K Sheel et al (ed), Delhi Buddhist World Press, 2010:57-93.
- 2010f *The Genesis of the Bodhisattva Ideal*, (Hamburg Buddhist Studies 1), Hamburg: Hamburg University Press.
- 2010g "The Influence of Commentarial Exegesis on the Transmission of Āgama Literature," in *Translating Buddhist Chinese, Problems and Prospects*, (East Asia Intercultural Studies 3), K Meisig (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2010:1-20.
- 2010h "Pacceka-buddhas in the Isigili-sutta and its Ekottarika-āgama Parallel," *Canadian Journal of Buddhist Studies* 6 2010:5-36.
- 2010i "The Mahācattārīsaka-sutta in the Light of its Parallels, Tracing the Beginnings of Abhidharmic Thought," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 8 2010:61-95.
- 2010j "Once Again on Bakkula," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 11 2010:1-28.
- 2010k "Saccaka's Challenge, A Study of the Saṃyukta-āgama Parallel to the Cūḷasaccaka-sutta in Relation to the Notion of Merit Transfer," *Chung-Hwa Buddhist Journal* 23 2010:39-70.
- 2010l "The Scope of Free Inquiry, According to the Vīmaṃsaka-sutta and its Madhyama-āgama Parallel," *Rivista di Studi Sudasiatici* 4 2010:7-20.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 2010m “Structural Aspects of the Majjhima-Nikāya,” *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 38 2010:35-70.
- 2010n “Teachings to Lay Disciples, The Saṃyukta-āgama Parallel to the Anāthapiṇḍikovāda-sutta,” *Buddhist Studies Review* 27,1 2010:3-14.
- 2010o “Women’s Renunciation in Early Buddhism, The Four Assemblies and the Foundation of the Order of Nuns,” in *Dignity & Discipline, The Evolving Role of Women in Buddhism*, T Mohr et al (ed), Boston: Wisdom, 2010:65-97.
- 2011 *A Comparative Study of the Majjhima-nikāya* [2006]. 2 vols. [v1 Intro, suttas 1-90; v2 suttas 91-152; concl, abbrev, refs, app.] Taipei: Dharma Drum Publishing Corp, 2011. = 2011csm. Download: [v1 Intro, suttas 1-90](#); [v2 suttas 91-152 index](#).
- (2011) “The Conversion of the Brahmin Sela in the Ekottarika-āgama,” *Thai International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 2 2011:37-56. See 2010c.
- 2011a “Brahma’s Invitation, The Ariyapariyesanā-sutta in the Light of its Madhyama-āgama Parallel,” *Journal of the Oxford Centre for Buddhist Studies* 1 2011:12-38. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/brahma-invitation.pdf> (Reprinted in *Madhyama-āgama Studies*.)
- 2011b “Chos sbyin gyi mdo, Bhikṣuṇī Dharmadinnā Proves Her Wisdom,” *Chung-Hwa Buddhist Journal* 24 2011:3-33. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/chos-sbyin.pdf> (Reprinted in *Madhyama-āgama Studies*.)
- 2011c “Living in Seclusion and Facing Fear, The Ekottarika-āgama Counterpart to the Bhayabherava-sutta,” in *Buddhism as a Stronghold of Free Thinking? Social, Ethical and Philosophical Dimensions of Buddhism*, S C A Fay and I M Bruckner (ed), Germany, Nuesttal: Edition Ubuntu, 2011:203-231. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/living-seclusion.pdf>
- 2011csm *A Comparative Study of the Majjhima-nikāya* ↑2011.
- 2011d “Mahāpajapati’s Going Forth in the Madhyama-āgama,” *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 18 2011:268-317. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/mahapajapati.pdf> (Reprinted in *Madhyama-āgama Studies*.)
- 2011e “Protecting Oneself and Others Through Mindfulness, The Acrobat Simile in the Saṃyukta-āgama,” *Sri Lanka International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 2 2012:1-23. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/protecting.pdf>
- 2011f “Sakra and the Destruction of Craving, A Case Study in the Role of Sakra in Early Buddhism,” *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies*, 2011 12 2011:157-176. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/sakra-destruction-craving.pdf>
- 2011g “The Tale of King Ma(k)hadeva in the Ekottarika-āgama,” *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka*, vol 9 2011:431-77. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/tale-makhadeva.pdf>
- 2011h “Teaching and Liberation, Rahula’s Awakening in the Saṃyukta-āgama,” in *Felicitations Volume for Professor Samtani*, ed L Shrivak and C Willemen, Delhi: Buddhist World Press, 2011:1-21.
- 2011i “Vakkali’s Suicide in the Chinese Āgamas,” *Buddhist Studies Review* 28,2 2011:155-170.
- 2012a “The Case of Sudinna, A Comparative Study of the Background Narration to the First Pārājika Rule,” *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 19 2012:396-438. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/case-of-sudinna.pdf>
- 2012b “Dabba’s Self-cremation in the Saṃyukta-āgama,” *Buddhist Studies Review* 29,2 2012:153-174.

- 2012c “Debate with a Sceptic, The Dirgha-āgama Parallel to the Payasi-sutta (1),” *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 13 2012:1-26. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/debate-sceptic1.pdf>. For part (2) 2013.
- 2012d “The First Absorption (Dhyana) in Early Indian Buddhism, A Study of Source Material from the Madhyama-āgama,” in *Hindu, Buddhist and Daoist Meditation Cultural Histories*, H Eifring (ed), Oslo: Hermes Publishing, 2012:69-90. = 2014e.
- 2012e “The Historical Value of the Pali Discourses,” *Indo-Iranian Journal* 55 2012:223-253.
- 2012f “Right View and the Scheme of the Four Truths in Early Buddhism, The Saṃyukta-āgama Parallel to the Sammādiṭṭhi-sutta and the Simile of the Four Skills of a Physician,” *Canadian Journal of Buddhist Studies* 7 2011:11-44. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/right-view.pdf>.
- 2012g “Teaching the Abhidharma in the Heaven of the Thirty-three, The Buddha and His Mother,” *Journal of the Oxford Centre for Buddhist Studie* 2 2012:9-35. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/teaching-abhidharma.pdf>.
- 2012h “The Threefold and Fourfold Establishments of Mindfulness (Smṛtyupasthāna), Key Aspects of Mindfulness Practice,” re-titled as “Mindfulness in early Buddhism,” *Journal of Buddhist Studies* 11 2012:147-174. = 2013a.
- 2013a “Mindfulness in early Buddhism,” *Journal of Buddhist Studies* 11 2013:147-174. = 2012h. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/mindfulnessinearlybuddhism.pdf>
- 2013 “Debate with a Sceptic - The Dīrgha-āgama Parallel to the Pāyāsi-sutta (2),” *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 14 2013:1-27. Download: <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/5-personen/analayo/debate-sceptic2.pdf>. For part (1), see 2012c.
- 2014e “The First Absorption (Dhyana) in Early Indian Buddhism, A Study of Source Material from the Madhyama-āgama,” in *Hindu, Buddhist and Daoist Meditation Cultural Histories*, H Eifring (ed), Oslo: Hermes Publishing, 2014:69-90. See 2012d.
- 2017 *A Meditator’s Life of the Buddha, based on the early discourses*. Cambridge” Windhorse Publications.
- 2017 *Buddhapada and the Bodhisattva Path*. (Hamburg Buddhist Studies 8), Numata Center for Buddhist Studies, Bochum/Freiburg: Projekt Verlag. <https://www.buddhismuskunde.uni-hamburg.de/pdf/4-publikationen/hamburg-buddhist-studies/hamburgup-hbs08-analayo.pdf>
- 2018 *Rebirth in Early Buddhism and Contemporary Research*. Boston: Wisdom, 2018.
- Anandajoti Bhikkhu
- 2004 *Pāli Prosody: Text and Studies* ↑2005.
- 2005 *Pāli Prosody: Texts and Studies*. [*Indologica Taurinensis* 36, 2000.] 2nd ed 2003. 3rd ed 2004. Online PDF 2005: Download: <https://www.ancient-buddhist-texts.net/Textual-Studies/Pali-Prosody/Pali-Prosody.pdf>
- 2007 *A Comparative Edition of the Dhammapada: Pāli text with parallels form Sanskritised Prakrit, edited together with a study of the Dhammapada Collection*. Peradeniya: Dept of Pali and Buddhist Studies, University of Peradeniya, Sri Lanka. hb.
- Anderson, Carol S
- 1999 *Pain and its Ending, The Four Noble Truths in the Theravada Buddhist Canon*, (Buddhist Tradition Series 45), Richmond, Surrey: Curson Press, 1999 xi 255 pp. Repr Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 2001. Reviewed by L S Cousins, *JBE* 8 2001:36-41.

- Anderson, Richard C, et al
 1978 "Recall of Previously Unrecallable Information Following a Shift in Perspective," *Journal of Verbal Learning and Verbal Behaviour* 17,1 1978:1-12.
- ANESAKI Masaharu
 1901 "Correspondence, Chinese Āgamas and Pali Nikāyas," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1901:895-900.
 1905 "Le Sagāthā-vagga du Saṃyutta-Nikāya et ses versions chinoises," *Le Muséon Nouvelle* 24 1905:23-37.
 1908 "The Four Buddhist Āgamas in Chinese, A Concordance of their Parts and of the Corresponding Counterparts in the Pali Nikāyas," *Transactions of the Asiatic Society of Japan* 35 part 3 1908:1-149.
 1921 "Tathagata," in *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics*, J.Hastings (ed), Edinburgh: T & T Clark 12 1921:202-204.
 1934a "Some Problems of the Textual History of the Buddhist Scriptures," in *Kataṃ Karaṇīyaṃ, Lectures, Essays and Studies*, M Anesaki (ed), Tokyo: Herald Press, 1934:273-288.
 1934b "Traces of Pali Texts in a Mahāyāna Treatise," in *Kataṃ Karaṇīyaṃ, Lectures, Essays and Studies*, M Anesaki (ed), Tokyo: Herald Press, 1934:289-304.
- Anton, Audrey L
 2012 "Respecting one's elders: In search of an ontological explanation for the asymmetry between the proper treatment of dependent adults and children." *Philosophical Papers* 41,3, 2012:397-419.
<http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/05568641.2012.743215>.
- Anuruddha, Kakkapalliye et al
 2008 *The First and Second Buddhist Councils, Five Versions, English Translations from Pali and Chinese*, Hongkong: Chi Lin Nunnery.
 2010 *A Guide to the Study of Pali, The Language of Theravada Buddhism*, (CBS Publication Series), Hongkong: University of Hongkong, Centre of Buddhist Studies.
- Appleton, Naomi
 2007 "A place for the Bodhisatta. The local and the universal in Jātaka stories," *Acta Orientalia Vilnensia* 8,1 2007:109-122.
 2010 *Jataka Stories in Theravada Buddhism, Narrating the Bodhisatta Path*. Surrey: Ashgate, 2010.
- Aramaki, Noritoshi
 2005 "The Jaina and the Early Buddhist saṃkhya- and the Epic saṃkhya," in *Buddhism and Jainism, Essays in Honour of Dr. Hojun Nagasaki on His Seventieth Birthday*, Kyoto Committee for the Felicitation of Dr Hojun Nagasaki's Seventieth Birthday, 2005:802-774.
- Ariyadhamma, Mahathera Nauyane
 1988 *Anapana Sati: Meditation on Breathing*. Bodhi Leaves BL 115. Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 1988. Downloadable from <http://www.accesstoinight/lib/bps/leaves/bl111.html>
- Armelin, I
 1975 *Le roi détenteur de la roue solaire en révolution (cakravartin) selon le brahmanisme et selon le bouddhisme*, Paris Paul Geuthner.
- Aronson, Harvey B
 1979 "The Relationship of the Karmic to the Nirvanic in Theravada Buddhism," *Journal of Religious Ethics* 7,1 1979:28-36.
 1980 *Love and Sympathy in Theravada Buddhism*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
 1984 "Buddhist and Non-buddhist Approaches to the Sublime Attitudes (Brahmavihara)," in *Buddhist Studies in Honor of Hammalava Saddhatissa*, Dhammapala et al (ed), Sri Lanka: University of Jayewardenepura, 1984:16-24.

- Arunasiri, K
2006 "Sakka," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,4 2006:628-640.
- Attwood, Jayarava Michael
2008 "Did King Ajatasattu Confess to the Buddha and Did the Buddha Forgive Him?," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 15 2008:279-307.
- Auboyer, Jeannine
1961 *La vie quotidienne dans l'Inde ancienne*, Paris: Hachette.
- Baba, Norihisa
2004 "On Expressions Regarding 'sunya' or 'sunyata' in the Northern Āgamas and the Pali Commentaries," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 52,2 2004:946-944.
- Bagchi, Prabodh Chandra
1927 *Le canon bouddhique en Chine, Les traducteurs et les traductions*, (Sino-Indica, Publications de l'Université de Calcutta, Tome 1er), Paris: Paul Geuthner 1.
1945 "A Note on the Avadānaśataka and its Chinese translations," *Visva-Bharati Annals* 1 1945: 56-61.
- Bailey, D R Shackleton
1950 "Notes on the Divyavadana," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1950:166-184.
- Bailey, Greg
1983 *The Mythology of Brahma*, Delhi: Oxford University Press.
1991 "Problems of the Interpretation of the Data Pertaining to Religious Interaction in Ancient India, The Conversion Stories in the Sutta Nipata," *Indo-British Review* 19 1991:1-20.
- Bailey, Greg; Ian Mabbett
2003 *The Sociology of Early Buddhism*, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Balbir, Nalini
1991 "Le discours étymologique dans l'hétérodoxie indienne," *Discours étymologiques, Actes du colloque international organisé à l'occasion du centenaire de la naissance de Walther von Wartburg, Bâle, Freiburg i. Br., Mulhouse, 16-18 mai 1988*, J-P Chambon et al (ed), Tübingen: Max Niemeyer, 1991:121-134.
2000 "Jain-Buddhist Dialogue, Materials from the Pali Scriptures," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 26 2000:1-42.
2002 "Women and Jainism in India," in *Women in Indian Religions*, A Sharma (ed), Delhi: Oxford University Press, 2992:70-107.
- Balcerowicz, Piotr
2002 *Essays in Jaina Philosophy and Religion*. Seminar papers, Warsaw University, 8-9 September 2000 (Warsaw Indological Studies 2, 2002), ed P Balcerowicz, Warsaw 2002. Repr (Lala Sunder Lal Jain Research Series 2.) Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 2003. Online: https://books.google.com.sg/books?id=NcRpfZclhLoC&pg=PA7&source=gbs_toc_r&cad=3#v=onepage&q&f=false.
- Balk, Michael
1984 *Prajñavarman's Udānavargavivarāṇa, Transliteration of its Tibetan Version* (Based on the Xylographs of Chone/Derge and Peking), (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Arbeitsmaterialien A), Bonn: Indica et Tibetica.
1988 *Untersuchungen zum Udānavarga, Unter Berücksichtigung mittelindischer Parallelen und eines tibetischen Kommentars*, PhD thesis, Bonn: Rheinische Friedrich-Wilhelms-Universität.

Banerjea, Jitendra Nath

- 1930 "The 'Webbed Fingers' of Buddha," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 6,4 1930:717-727.
 1931a "Uṣṇīṣaśiraskatā in the Early Buddha Images of India," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 7,3 1931:499-514.
 1931b "The 'Webbed Fingers' of Buddha," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 7,3 1931:654-656.

Banerjee, Anukul Chandra

- 1977 *Two Buddhist Vinaya Texts in Sanskrit, Prātimokṣa Sūtra and Bhikṣukarmavākya*, Calcutta: World Press.

Bapat, P V (Purushottam Vishvanath)

- 1923 "The Austerities of Gautama Buddha Before His Enlightenment," *Annals of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute* 4,2 1923:139-143.
 1926 "The Different Strata in the Literary Material of the Dīgha Nikāya," *Annals of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute* 8,1 1926:1-16.
 1934 "Unidentified Sources of the Vimuttimagga," *Annals of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute* 15,3/4 1934:207-211.
 1936 "Vimuttimagga and the School of Abhayagirivihāra in Ceylon," *Journal of the University of Bombay* 5,3 1936:36-40.
 1937a "Dhutaṅgas," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 13 1937:44-51.
 1937b "Vimuttimagga and Peṭakopadesa," *Indian Culture* 3,4 1937:743-746.
 1937c *Vimuttimagga and Visuddhimagga, A Comparative Study*, Poona.
 1938 "Nā-Lo-Tho of the Vimuttimagga," *New Indian Antiquary* 1 1938:599-600.
 1952 et al. *Aṭṭhasālinī, Commentary on Dhammasaṅgaṇī, The First Book of the Abhidhamma-piṭaka of the Buddhists of the Theravāda School, For the First Time Critically Edited in Devanagari Characters*, (Bhandarkar Oriental Series,3), Poona: Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute.
 1945 "The Arthapada-Sūtra Spoken by the Buddha," *Visva-Bharati Annals* vol 1 of 2:135-227 1945; vol 2:1-109 1950.
 1946 "Nekkhamma," in *B C Law Volume*, Part 2, R. Bhandarkar et al (ed), Poona: Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, 1946:260-266.
 1948 "The Śramaṇyaphala-Sūtra and its Different Versions in Buddhist Literature," *Indian Culture* 15 1948:107-114.
 1950 ↑1945.
 1968 "Some Misinterpretations of Chinese Translators," *Annals of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute*, 1968:361-364.
 1969 "Chinese Madhyamāgama and the Language of its Basic Text," in *Dr Satkari Mookerji Felicitation Volume*, B P Sinha (ed), Varanasi: Chowkhamba Publications, 1969:1-6.
 1970 et al. 善見毘婆沙, *Shan-Chien-P'i-P'o Sha, A Chinese Version by Saṅghabhadra of Samantapāsādikā*, Poona: Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute.
 1972 Review of Vimuttimagga, *Journal of the Vidyālanakara University of Ceylon* 1,1 1972:172-190.
 1975 "Vohāra, Vyāhāra, Vyavahāra," in *Sanskrit and Indological Studies, Dr V Raghavan Felicitation Volume*, R N Dandekar et al (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1975:27-33.

Bareau, André

- 1950 "Les origines du Śāriputrābhidharmaśāstra," *Muséon* 43 1950:69-95.
 1955 *Les premiers conciles bouddhiques*, (*Annales du Musée Guimet*, Bibliothèque d'Études - tome soixantième), Paris: Presses Universitaires de France.
 1957 "Les controverses relatives a la nature de l'arhant dans le bouddhisme ancien," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 1 1957:241-250.

- 1960 "La construction et le culte des stupa d'après les Vinayapiṭaka," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 50 1960:229-274.
- 1962 "La légende de la jeunesse du Buddha dans les Vinayapiṭaka anciens," *Oriens-Extremus* 9,1 1962:6-33.
- 1963 *Recherches sur la biographie du Buddha dans les Sūtrapīṭaka et le Vinayapīṭaka anciens, De la quête de l'éveil à la conversion de Sariputra et de Maudgalyayana*. Publications de l'École Française d'Extrême-Orient 53, Paris: École Française d'Extreme-Orient 1. Vol 2 →1971a.
- 1966 "L'origine du Dirgha-āgama traduit en chinois par Buddhayasas," in *Essays Offered to G H Luce by His Colleagues and Friends in Honour of His Seventy-fifth Birthday*, (Papers on Asian History, Religion, Languages, Literature, Music, Folklore and Anthropologyume I), B Shin et al (ed), Switzerland, Ascona: *Artibus Asiae*, 1966:49-58.
- 1971a *Recherches sur la biographie du Buddha dans les Sūtrapīṭaka et le Vinayapīṭaka anciens, II, Les derniers mois, Le Parinirva a et les funérailles*, (Publications de l'École Française d'Extrême-Orient LXXVII), Paris: École Française d'Extreme-Orient 2. Vol 1 →1963.
- 1971b "The Superhuman Personality of the Buddha and its Symbolism in the Mahāparinirvāṇa-sūtra of the Dharmaguptaka," in *Myth and Symbols, Studies in Honor of Mircea Eliade*, J M Kitagawa et al (ed), Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1971:9-21.
- 1974a "La jeunesse du Buddha dans les Sūtrapīṭaka et les Vinayapīṭaka anciens," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 61 1974:199-274.
- 1974b "Le Parinirvaṇa du Buddha et la naissance de la religion bouddhique," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 61 1974:275-299.
- 1976 "Les réactions des familles dont un membre devient moine selon le canon bouddhique Pali," in *Malalasekera Commemoration Volume*, O H de Wijesekera (ed), Colombo: The Malalasekera Commemoration Volume Editorial Committee, 1976:15-22.
- 1980 "Le Buddha et Uruvilva," in *Indianisme et Bouddhisme, Mélanges offerts à Mgr Etienne Lamotte* (Publications de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain, 23), Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1980:1-18.
- 1981a "Le massacre des Sakya, Essai d'interprétation," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 69 1981:45-73.
- 1981b "The Theravādins and East India According to the Canonical Texts," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 9 1981:1-9.
- 1985 "Étude du bouddhisme," *Annuaire de Collège de France*, 1985:647-658.
- 1986 "L'allégorie de la mort dans le bouddhisme ancien," *Corps Écrit* 18 1986:39-45.
- 1987 "La fin de la vie du Buddha selon l'Ekottara-Āgama," in *Hinduismus und Buddhismus, Festschrift für Ulrich Schneider*, H. Falk (ed), Freiburg: Falk, 1987:13-37.
- 1988a "Les débuts de la prédication du Buddha selon l'Ekottara-Āgama," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 77 1988:69-96.
- 1988b "Étude du bouddhisme," *Annuaire du Collège de France*, 1988:533-547.
- 1991 "Les agissements de Devadatta selon les chapitres relatifs au schisme dans les divers Vinayapīṭaka," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 78 1991:87-132.
- 1993 "Le Bouddha et les rois," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 80 1993:15-39.
- Barnes, Michael
1981 "The Buddhist Way of Deliverance," *Studia Missionalia* 30 1981:233-277.
- Barnes, Nancy Schuster
1987 "Buddhism," in *Women in World Religions*, A. Sharma (ed), New York: State University of New York Press, 1987:105-133.
- Barnett, L D

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1907 The *Antagaḍa-dasāo* and *Aṅuttaravavāiya-dasāo*, Varanasi: Prithivi Prakashan.
- Barrett, T H
2005 "Did I-ching Go to India? Problems in Using I-ching as a Source on South Asian Buddhism," in *Buddhism: Critical Concepts in Religious Studies* 5: Buddhism in China, East Asia and Japan, P Williams (ed), London: Routledge, 2005:1-11.
- Barth, A
1899 Review of Senart 1882a, 1890, 1897, *Journal des Savants* 453-469, 517-531, and 1899: 622-631.
- Bartlett, Frederic C
1932 *Remembering, A Study in Experimental and Social Psychology*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Barua, B M
1915 "Mara," *The Buddhist Review* 7 1915:194-211.
1923 "Notes on Five Bharaut Epithets," *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* 19 1923:357-363.
- Barua, Benimadhab
1921 *A History of Pre-Buddhistic Indian Philosophy*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
1934a *Barhut, Book II, Jataka-Scenes*, (Fine Arts Series,2), Calcutta: Indian Research Institute.
- Barua, D L
1934b "On some Terms in the Nagarjunikoṇḍa Inscriptions," *Indian Culture* 1 1934:107-111.
- Barua, Dipak Kumara
1971 *An Analytical Study of Four Nikāyas*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Barua, Dwijendralal
1946 "'Buddhakhetta' in the Apadāna," in *B C Law Volume, Part 2*, R Bhandarkar et al (ed), Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, 1946:183-190.
- Barua, P R
1967 "Early Buddhism and the Brahminical Doctrines," *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Pakistan* 12 1967:1-93, 177-248.
- Barua, R.B.
1956 "The Brahmin Doctrine of Sacrifice and Rituals in the Pali Canon," *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Pakistan* 1 1956:87-108.
1968 *The Theravada Saṅgha*, (The Asiatic Society of Bangladesh Publication,,32), Dacca: Abdul Hai Asiatic Press.
- Basak, Radhagovinda
1963a *Mahāvastu Avadāna*. Calcutta Sanskrit College Research Series, Calcutta: Sanskrit College vol 1 of 3 1963.
1963b *A Study of the Mahāvastu-avadana*, University of Calcutta: Alumni Association.
1965 *Mahāvastu Avadāna*. Calcutta Sanskrit College Research Series. Calcutta: Sanskrit College vol 2 of 3 1965.
1965 ↑1963a
1968 (vol 3): *Mahāvastu Avadāna*. Darbhanga: Mithila Institute 1968 vol 3 of 3.
- Basham, A L
1951 *History and Doctrine of the Ajivikas, A Vanished Indian Religion*, London: Luzac.
1980 "The Background to the Rise of Buddhism," in *Studies in the History of Buddhism*, Papers Presented at the International Conference on the History of Buddhism at the University of Wisconsin, Madison, WIS, USA, August 19-21, 1976, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1980:13-31.
- Basu, S P

- 1986 *The Concept of Brahma, (Its Origin and Development)*, Delhi: Sundeep Prakashan.
- Batchelor, Stephen
- 2004 *Living with the Devil, A Meditation on Good and Evil*, New York: Riverhead Books.
- Baums, Stefan
- 2009 *A Gāndhārī Commentary on Early Buddhist Verses*, British Library Kharoṣṭhi Fragments 7, 9, 13 and 18, PhD thesis, University of Washington.
- 2014 "Gandharan scrolls: Rediscovering an ancient manuscript type," in Quenzer et al, *Manuscript Cultures*, 2014:183-226.
- Bautze-Picron, Claudine
- 1998 "Lumière et obscurité, L'éveil de Sakyamuni et la Victoire sur Mara des débuts à l'époque Gupta," *Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale di Napoli* 58,1-2 1998:1-49.
- 2008 "Der Buddha und seine Symbole," in *Gandhara, Das buddhistische Erbe Pakistans; Legenden, Klöster und Paradiese*; 21. November 2008 bis 15. März 2009 in der Kunst- und Ausstellungshalle der Bundesrepublik Deutschland in Bonn; 9. April bis 10. August 2009 im Martin-Gropius-Bau in Berlin; 6. September 2009 bis 3. Januar 2010 im Museum Rietberg Zürich, C Luczanits (ed), Mainz: Phillip von Zabern, 2008:164-169.
- 2009 "Antagonistes et complémentaires, Le lion et l'éléphant dans la personnalité du Buddha," in *Penser, Dire et représenter l'animal dans le monde indien*, (Bibliothèque de l'École des Hautes Études, tome 345), N Balbir et al (ed), Paris: Librairie Honoré Champion, 2009:523-572.
- 2010 "The Buddha and His Emaciated Demons," *Berliner Indologische Studien* 19 2010:87-122.
- Beal, Samuel
- 1871 "The Pratimôksha," in *A Catena of Buddhist Scriptures from the Chinese*, id, London: Trübner & Co, 1871:204-239.
- 1875 佛本行集經, *The Romantic Legend of Sakya Buddha, From the Chinese-Sanscrit*, London: Trübner.
- 1884 *Si-yu-ki, Buddhist Records of the Western World*, translated from the Chinese of Hiuen Tsiang (A D 629), 2 vols Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 2001.
- Bechert, Heinz
- 1955 "Zur Geschichte der buddhistischen Sekten in Indien und Ceylon," *La Nouvelle Clío* 7-9 1955:311-360.
- 1957 "Über Singhalesisches im Palikanon," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens* 1 1957:71-75.
- 1958 "Über das Apadanabuch," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens* 1 1958:1-21.
- 1961 *Bruchstücke buddhistischer Verssammlungen aus zentralasiatischen anskrihandschriften, Die Anavataptagatha und die Sthaviragatha*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden VI), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
- 1973 "Notes on the Formation of Buddhist Sects and the Origins of Mahāyāna," in *German Scholars on India, Contributions to Indian Studies*, New Delhi: Chowkhamba Sanskrit Office 1 1973:6-18.
- 1980 "Allgemeine Bemerkungen zum Thema 'Die Sprache der ältesten buddhistischen Überlieferung'," in *The Language of the Earliest Buddhist Tradition*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, II, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 117), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1980:24-34.
- 1982 "On the Identification of Buddhist Schools in Early Sri Lanka," in *Indology and Law, Studies in Honour of J Duncan M Derrett*, (Beiträge zur Südasiensforschung Nr 77), G-D Sontheimer (ed), Wiesbaden: Steiner, 1982:60-76.

- 1985 "Einleitung," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur, Erster Teil*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985:20-54.
- 1988 "'Alte Vedhas' im Pāli Kanon, Die metrische Struktur der buddhistischen Bekenntnisformel," *Nachrichten der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, philologisch-historische Klasse* 4 1988: 120-132.
- 1989 "Vimuttimaggā and AmatakaravaZZana," in *Amala Prajñā, Aspects of Buddhist Studies, Professor P V Bapat Felicitation Volume*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 63), N H Samtani et al (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1989:11-14.
- 1990 *Abkürzungsverzeichnis zur buddhistischen Literatur in Indien und Südostasien*, (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan Funden, Beiheft 3), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht. See I: SWTF.
- 1991 "Methodological Considerations Concerning the Language of the Earliest Buddhist Tradition," *Buddhist Studies Review* 8 1991:3-19.
- 1992a "Buddha-field and Transfer of Merit in a Theravada Source," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 35 1992: 95-108.
- 1992b "The Writing Down of the Tripiṭaka in Pali," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 36 1992:45-53.
- 1995" The Dates of the Buddha and the Origin and Spread of the Theravada Chronology," in *When Did the Buddha Live? The Controversy on The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, H Bechert (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1995:253-286.
- 1997 "Die Gesetze des buddhistischen Sangha als indisches Rechtssystem," in *Recht, Staat und Verwaltung im klassischen Indien*, B Kölver et al (ed), München: R Oldenbourg Verlag, 1997:52-64.
- 1998 "Remarks on Buddhist Sanskrit Literature in Sri Lanka from the 9th Century Until the End of the DambadeZiya Period," in *Sūryacandrāya, Essays in Honour of Akira Yuyama on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, P Harrison et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1998:1-8.
- Beck, Guy L
1993 *Sonic Theology, Hinduism and Sacred Sound*, (Studies in Comparative Religion), Columbia: University of South Carolina Press.
- Becker, Carl B
1990 "Buddhist Views of Suicide and Euthanasia," *Philosophy East and West* 40 1990:543-556.
1993 *Breaking the Circle, Death and the Afterlife in Buddhism*, Carbondale: Southern Illinois University Press.
- Becker-Carus, Christian
2004 *Allgemeine Psychologie*, München: Spektrum.
- Beckh, Hermann
1911 *Udānavarga, Eine Sammlung buddhistischer Sprüche in tibetischer Sprache, Nach dem Kanjur und Tanjur mit Anmerkungen herausgegeben*, Berlin: Reimer.
- Behm, Allan J
1971 "The Eschatology of the Jatakas," *Numen* 18,1 1971:30-44.
- Behrsing, Siegfried
1930 *Das Chung-tsi-king des chinesischen Dirghāgama, Übersetzung und Anmerkungen*, Leipzig: Asia Major.
- Bendall, Cecil

- 1902 *Çikshāsamuccaya, A Compendium of Buddhist Teaching Compiled by Çantideva, Chiefly from Earlier Mahāyāna-Sūtras*, (Bibliotheca Buddhica I), Osnabrück: Biblio Verlag. Repr 1970.
- Bentor, Yael
2008 “Can Women Attain Enlightenment Through Vajrayana Practices?,” in *Karmic Passages, Israeli Scholarship on India*, D Shulman et al (ed), Delhi: Oxford University Press, 2008: 125-140.
- Benveniste, E
1940 *Textes Sogdiens, Édités, Traduits et commentés*, (Mission Pelliot en Asie Centrale, séries in-quarto), Paris: Paul Geuthner.
- Berglie, Per-Arne
1986 et al. “Arhatschaft und Selbstmord, Zur buddhistischen Interpretation von cetanābhabba / cetanādharmā und attasaṃcetanā / atmasaṃcetanā,” in *Kalyāṇmitrārāgaṇam, Essays in Honour of Nils Simonsson*, E Kahrs (ed), Oslo: Norwegian University Press, 1986:13-47.
- Bernhard, Franz
1965, 1968 *Udānavarga 1. Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden X, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen (AAWG), Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 54. Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, vol 1 1965. Udānavarga 2, 1968.*
Online: <https://www.ancient-buddhist-texts.net/Buddhist-Texts/S1-Udanavarga/index.htm>.
- 1968 *Udānavarga 2* ↑1965, 1968.
1969 “Zum Titel des sogenannten ‘Udānavarga’,” *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Supplementa I part 3 1969:872-881.
- Bhagat, Mansukh Gelabhai
1976 *Ancient Indian Asceticism*, New Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Bhagvat, Durga N
1939 *Early Buddhist Jurisprudence (Theravada Vinaya-Laws)*, Delhi: Cosmo Publications.
- Bhagwat, N K
1946 “Did the Buddha Kill the Child in Man (Bhūṇa)?,” in *B C Law Volume, Part 2*, R Bhandarkar et al (ed), Poona: Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, 1946:61-75.
- Bharadwaj, O P
1991 “Buddha’s Sermons in Kurukṣetra,” in *Kalyāṇa-mitta, Professor Hajime Nakamura Felicitation Volume*, V N Jha (ed), (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica, 86), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1991:195-201.
- Bhattacharji, Sukumari
1987 “Prostitution in Ancient India,” *Social Scientist* 15,2 1987:32-61.
- Bhattacharya, Kamaleswar
1980 “Diṭṭham, Sutam, Mutam, Viññātam,” in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of Walpola Rahula*, S Balasooriya et al (ed), London: Fraser, 1980:10-15.
1986 “Notes Bouddhiques,” *Journal Asiatique* 274,3 1986:291-300.
1997 “Once More on a Passage of the Alagaddūpama-sutta,” in *Bauddhavidyāudhākarah, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:25-28.
- Bhattacharya, Vidhushekhara
1957 *The Yogācārabhūmi of Acarya Asaṅga, The Sanskrit Text Compared with the Tibetan Version*, Calcutta: University of Calcutta.
- Bingenheimer, Marcus

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 2006 "The Shorter Chinese Saṃyukta Āgama, Preliminary Findings and Translation of Fascicle 1 of the Bieyi za ahan jing 別譯雜阿含經 (T100)," *Buddhist Studies Review* 23,1 2006:21-60.
- 2007 "Māra in the Chinese Saṃyuktāgamas, With a Translation of the Mara Saṃyukta of the Bieyi za ahan jing (T.100)," *Buddhist Studies Review* 24,1 2007:46-74.
- 2008 "The Suttas on Sakka in Āgama and Nikāya Literature, With Some Remarks on the Attribution of the Shorter Chinese Saṃyukta Āgama," *Buddhist Studies Review* 25,2 2008:149-173.
- 2009 "More Suttas on Sakka and Why the Shorter Chinese Saṃyukta Āgama Should not be Attributed to the Kasyapiya School," *Buddhist Studies Review* 26,2 2009:127-153.
- 2010 "Collaborative Edition and Translation Projects in the Era of Digital Text," in *Translating Buddhist Chinese, Problems and Prospects*, (East Asia Intercultural Studies 3), K Meisig (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2010:21-43.
- Blackburn, Anne M
- 1999 "Looking for the Vinaya, Monastic Discipline in the Practical Canons of the Theravada," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 22,2 1999:281-309.
- Bloch, Jules
- 1950 *Les inscriptions d'Asoka, traduites et commentées*, (Collection Émile Senart), Paris: Société d'Édition Les Belles Lettres.
- Bloomfield, Maurice
- 1916 "On Recurring Psychic Motifs in Hindu Fiction and the Laugh and Cry Motif," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 36 1916:54-89.
- 1920 "Notes on the Divyavadana," *Journal of the Oriental Society* 40 1920:336-352.
- 1926 "On Organized Brigandage in Hindu Fiction," *The American Journal of Philology* 47,3 1926:205-233.
- Bloss, L W
- 1973 "The Buddha and the Naga, A Study in Buddhist Folk Religiosity," *History of Religions* 13,1 1973:36-53.
- 1978 "The Taming of Mara, Witnessing to the Buddha's Virtues," *History of Religions* 17 1978:156-176.
- Bluck, Robert
- 2002 "The Path of the Householder, Buddhist Lay Disciples in the Pali Canon," *Buddhist Studies Review* 19,1 2002:1-18.
- Blum, Mark L
- 2004 "Death," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:203-210.
- 2008 "Collective Suicide at the Funeral of Jitsunyo, Mimesis or Solidarity?," in *Death and the Afterlife in Japanese Buddhism*, J I Stone et al (ed), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 2008:137-174.
- Bode, Mabel
- 1893 "Women Leaders of the Buddhist Reformation," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland*, 1893: 517-566, 763-798.
- 1911 "The Legend of Rahapāla in the Pali Apadāna and Buddhaghosa's Commentary," in *Mélanges d'indianisme offerts par ses élèves à M Sylvain Lévi le 29 janvier 1911 à l'occasion des 25 ans écoulés depuis son entrée à l'École Pratique des Hautes Études*, Paris: Leroux, 1911: 183-192.
- Bodhi, Bhikkhu
- 1976 "Aggregates and Clinging Aggregates (Khandha/Upadanakkhandha)," *Pali Buddhist Review* 1,1 1976:91-102.

- 1978a "The Meaning of the Word 'Tathagata', According to the Pali Commentaries, Text and Introductory Essay," *Pali Buddhist Review* 3,2 1978:65-83.
- 1978b *The All-Embracing Net of Views, The Brahmajala Sutta and its Commentaries*, Translated from the Pali, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. 1978.
- 1980 *The Discourse on the Root of Existence, The Mūlapariyāya Sutta and its Commentaries, Translated from the Pali*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1992.
- 1984a *The Noble Eightfold Path*, (Wheel Publication 308/311), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
- 1984b *The Great Discourse on Causation, The Mahānidāna Sutta and its Commentaries, Translated from the Pali*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1995.
- 2000 *The Connected Discourses of the Buddha, A New Translation of the Saṃyutta Nikāya*, Boston: Wisdom Publication.
- 2002 "The Jhānas and the Lay Disciple," in *Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Lily de Silva*, P D Premasiri (ed), Sri Lanka: University of Peradeniya, Department of Pali and Buddhist Studies, 2002:36-64.
- 2005 *In the Buddha's Words, An Anthology of Discourses from the Pali Canon*, Boston: Wisdom Publications.
- 2007 "The Susīma-sutta and the Wisdom-Liberated Arahant," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 29 2007:50-74.
- Bohn, Wolfgang
1921 *Die Religion des Jina und ihr Verhältnis zum Buddhismus*, München: Oskar Schloss.
- Böhtlingk, Otto
1883 *Sanskrit-Wörterbuch in Kürzerer Fassung*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass: 1883/1998b (vol 2), 1883/1998c (vol 3), 1883/1998d (vol 4), 1883/1998g (vol 7)
- Boisvert, Mathieu
1995 *The Five Aggregates, Understanding Theravada Psychology and Soteriology*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica Series 185), Delhi: Sri Satguru Publications. Repr 1997.
- Bollée, Willem B
1971 "Anmerkungen zum buddhistischen Häretikerbild," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 121,1 1971:70-92.
- 1974 "Buddhist and Buddhism in the Earlier Literature of the Svetāmbara Jains," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of I B Horner*, L S Cousins et al (ed), Dordrecht, 1974:27-39.
- 1977a "A Note on Evil and its Conquest from Indra to Buddha," in *Prajñāparamita and Related Systems, Studies in Honor of Edward Conze*, (Berkeley Buddhist Studies Series 1), L Lancaster (ed), Berkeley: University of California, 1977:371-381.
- 1977 *Studien zum Sūyagaḍa, Textteile, Nijjuttī, Übersetzung und Anmerkungen*, (Schriftenreihe des Südasien-Instituts der Universität Heidelberg, Band 24 & 31), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner vol 1 of 2 1977b (vol 1); vol 2 1988.
- 1986 "Le kūṭāgāra ou de la maison des hommes au manoir dans l'Inde orientale et l'Asie du Sud-Est," *Bulletin d'Études Indiennes* 4 1986:189-214.
- 1988 ↑ 1977.
- 2002 *The Story of Paesi (Paesi-kahānyam), Soul and Body in Ancient India, A Dialogue on Materialism, Text, Translation, Notes and Commentary*, Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- 2004 et al. *Mahāvira's Words by Walther Schubring*, Ahmedabad: L D Institute of Indology.
- 2005 "Physical Aspects of Some Mahāpuruṣas, Descent, Foetality and Birth," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 49 1005:5-34.
- Bond, George D

- 1975 "Two Theravada Traditions of the Meaning of 'The Word of the Buddha'," *Mahā Bodhi Journal* 83,10 1975:402-413.
- 1988 *The Buddha Revival in Sri Lanka: Religious tradition, reinterpretation and response.* Columbia: University of South Carolina Press, 1988.
- Bongard-Levin, Grigorij Maksimovic
- 1989 "Three new fragments of the Bodharājakumārasūtra from Eastern Turkestan," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 109, 1989:509-512.
- 1996 (et al) "The Nagaropamasūtra, An apotropaic text from the Saṃyuktāgama, A transliteration, reconstruction, and translation of the Central Asian Sanskrit manuscripts." *Sanskrit-Texte aus dem buddhistischen Kanon, Folge 3* (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan Funden, Beiheft 6). Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1996:7-103. See I: SWTF.
- Borges, Jorge Luis
- 1974 "Formes de una leyenda," in *Obras completas 1923-1972*, Buenos Aires: Emece Editores, 1974:740-743.
- Böthlingk, Otto von (1815-1904) & R Roth (1821-1895)
- 1855-75 *Sanskrit Wörterbuch*, St Petersburg (Russia) 1855-75.
- 1879-89 *Sanskrit-Wörterbuch in kürzerer Fassung*, St Petersburg 1879-89. See I:Böthlingk.
- Botto, Oscar
- 1962 Review of E Waldschmidt (ed), *Catuṣpariṣat,sutra*, 1952 etc. *East and West* 11 1962:272 f.
- Boucher, Daniel
- 1996 *Buddhist Translation Procedures in Third-century China, A Study of Dharmaraka and His Translation Idiom*, PhD thesis, University of Pennsylvania.
- 1998 "Gāndhārī and the Early Chinese Buddhist Translations Reconsidered, The Case of the Sadharma puṇḍarīkasūtra," *The Journal of the American Oriental Society* 118,4 1998:471-506.
- 2000 "On Hu and Fan Again, The Transmission of 'Barbarian' Manuscripts to China," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 23 2000:7-28.
- 2008 *Bodhisattvas of the Forest and the Formation of the Mahāyāna, A Study and Translation of the Raṣṭrapālapariṣccha-sūtra*, (Studies in the Buddhist Traditions), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press.
- Bowden, Russell
- 2009 "Writing down of the Pali Tripitaka at Aloka Vihara in Sri Lanka." *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Sri Lanka* ns 55 2009:115-167.
- Boyd, James W
- 1971 "Symbols of Evil in Buddhism," *Journal of Asian Studies* 31,1 1971:63-75.
- 1975 *Satan and Mara, Christian and Buddhist Symbols of Evil*, (Studies in the History of Religions XXVII), Leiden: E J Brill.
- Braarvig, Jens
- 2009 "The Buddhist Hell, An Early Instance of the Idea?," *Numen* 56 2009:254-281.
- 2010 ↑ Braarvig, Jens; & Frederik Liland.
- 2016 (Gen ed) *Buddhist Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection IV*. MSC 26. Oslo: Hermes Publishing.
- Braarvig, Jens; & Frederik Liland et al
- 2010 *Traces of Gandharan Buddhism, An Exhibition of Ancient Buddhist Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection*. ↑I: BMSC 2010.
- Brahmali, Bhikkhu
- 2007 "Jhāna and Lokuttara-jjhāna," *Buddhist Studies Review* 24,1 2007:75-90.

- 2009 "What the Nikāyas Say and Do not Say about Nibbana," *Buddhist Studies Review* 26,1 2009: 33-66.
- Brahmavamso, Ajahn
- 1999 *Present Moment Awareness and Silent Awareness of the Present Moment*. Perth: [publisher], 1999, esp "Beautiful Mind" ch 9.
- 2002 "The four focuses of mindfulness (*Satipaṭṭhāna*)." In *Dhamma Journal* 3,2 July 2002:13-39.
- 2003 *The Jhānas*. Singapore: Buddhist Fellowship, 2003 [BE 3546]. Free booklet. Repr in *Basic Buddhist Meditation Practice and the Jhānas*, 2005 (second half).
- 2005 *Basic Buddhist Meditation Practice and the Jhānas*. Singapore: Buddhist Fellowship, 2005. Free booklet. Contents: (1) "The basic method of meditation"; (2) "The Jhānas."
- Bransford, John D, et al
- 1973 "Considerations of some Problems of Comprehension," in *Visual Information Processing*, W G Chase (ed), New York: Academic Press, 1973:383-438.
- Brekke, Torkel
- 1996 "The Early Saṃgha and the Laity," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 19,2 1996:7-32.
- 1998 "The Skandhaka of the Vinaya Piṭaka and its Historical Value," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens* 42 1998:23-40.
- 1999a "The Religious Motivation of the Early Buddhists," *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 67,4 1999:849-866.
- 1999b "The Role of Fear in Indian Religious Thought with Special Reference to Buddhism," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 27 1999:439-467.
- 2000 "The Caṃgisūtra of the Mahāsaṃghika-Lokottaravadins," in *Buddhist Manuscripts*. (Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection), J Braarvig (ed), Oslo: Hermes 1 2000:53-62.
- Bretfeld, Sven
- 2003 "Visuelle Repräsentation im sogenannten 'buddhistischen Yogalehrbuch' aus Qizil," in *Indien und Zentralasien, Sprach- und Kulturkontakt, Vorträge des Göttinger Symposiums vom 7 bis 10 Mai 2001*, S Bretfeld et al (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2003:167-205.
- Broek, Paul van den
- 1994 "Comprehension and Memory of Narrative Text, Inferences and Coherence," in *Handbook of Psycholinguistics*, M A Gernsbacher (ed), San Diego: Academic Press, 1994:539-588.
- Bronkhorst, Johannes
- 1985 "Dharma and Abhidharma," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 48 1985: 305-320.
- 1993 *The Two Traditions of Meditation in Ancient India*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 2000.
- 1998a "Did the Buddha Believe in Karma and Rebirth?," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 21,2 1998:1-19.
- 1998b *The Two Sources of Indian Asceticism*. Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1998.
- 1999 "The Buddha and the Jainas Reconsidered," in *Approaches to Jaina Studies, Philosophy, Logic, Rituals and Symbols*. *South Asian Studies Papers* 11, ed N K Wagle et al, Toronto: University of Toronto, Centre for *South Asian Studies*, 1999:86-90.
- 2000a *Karma and Teleology, A Problem and its Solutions in Indian Philosophy*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series XV), Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- 2000b "Die buddhistische Lehre," in *Der Buddhismus I, Der indische Buddhismus und seine Verzweigungen*, (Die Religionen der Menschheit Band 24,1), H Bechert (ed), Stuttgart: Kohlhammer, 2000:23-213.
- 2000c "The Riddle of the Jainas and Ajivikas in Early Buddhist Literature," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 28 2000:511-529.

- 2007 *Greater Magadha, Studies in the Culture of Early India*, (Handbook of Oriental Studies, Section Two, India, vol 19), Leiden: Brill.
- 2009 *Buddhist Teaching in India*, (Studies in Indian and Tibetan Buddhism), Boston: Wisdom Publications.
- Brough, John
- 1950 "Thus Have I Heard ... ," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 13 1950:416-426.
- 1962 *The Gāndhārī Dharmapada, edited with an Introduction and Commentary*, (Buddhist Tradition Series 43), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 2001.
- 1975 "Buddhist Chinese Etymological Notes," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 38 1975:581-585.
- 1977 "The Arapacana Syllabary in the Old Lalita-Vistara," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and Asien Studies* 40 1977:85-95.
- 1980 "Sakāya niruttiyā, Cauld kale het," in *The Language of the Earliest Buddhist Tradition*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, II, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 117), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1980:35-42.
- Brown, Norman W
- 1968 "The Metaphysics of the Truth Act (*Satyakriyā)," in *Mélanges d'Indianisme à la mémoire de Louis Renou*, (Publications de l'Institut de Civilisation Indienne, Serie in-8°, fascicule 28), Paris: Éditions de Boccard, 1968:171-177.
- 1972a "Duty as Truth in Ancient India," *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 116,3 1972:252-268.
- 1972b "Duty as Truth in the Rig Veda," in *India Major, Congratulatory Volume Presented to J Gonda*, J Ensink (ed), Leiden: Brill, 1972:57-67.
- Brown, Robert L
- 1997 "Narrative as Icon, The Jataka Stories in Ancient Indian and Southeast Asian Architecture," in *Sacred Biography in Buddhist Traditions of South and Southeast Asia*, J Schober (ed), University of Hawai'i Press, 1997:64-109.
- Bruhn, Klaus
- 1983 "Repetition in Jaina Narrative Literature," *Indologica Taurinensia* 11 1983:27-75.
- Bucknell, Roderick S. et al
- 1980 "On the Methodology of Interpretation of Buddhist Symbolism," *Journal of Religious Studies* 8 1980:38-57.
- 1983 et al. "The 'Three Knowledges' of Buddhism, Implications of Buddhadasa's Interpretation of Rebirth," *Religion* 13 1983:99-112.
- 1984 "The Buddhist Path to Liberation, An Analysis of the Listing of Stages," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 7,2 1984:7-40.
- 1986 et al. *The Twilight Language, Explorations in Buddhist Meditation and Symbolism*, London: Curzon Press.
- 1999a et al. *Chinese-English Dictionary of Polyphonic Characters*, Beijing: Sinolingua.
- 1999b "Conditioned Arising Evolves, Variation and Change in Textual Accounts of the Paṭicca-samuppāda Doctrine," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 22,2 1999: 311-342.
- 2006 "Saṃyukta-āgama," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,4 2006:684-687.
- 2007 "The Structure of the Sagāthā-Vagga of the Saṃyutta-Nikāya," *Buddhist Studies Review* 24,1 2007:7-34.

- 2010 "Taking Account of the Indic Source-text," in *Translating Buddhist Chinese, Problems and Prospects*, (East Asia Intercultural Studies 3), K Meisig (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2010:45-52.
- Buddhadasa, Bhikkhu
- 1971 *Anapanasati, Mindfulness of Breathing, Vol 1, The Sixteen Steps to Awakening*, tr Bhikkhu Nagasena, Bangkok: Sublime Life Mission. Repr 1976.
- 1979 *Paṭṭicasamuppāda, Practical Dependent Origination*, tr S Schmidt, Nonthaburi: Vuddhidhamma Fund for Study and Practice of Dhamma.
- Buddharakkhita, Acharya
- 1978 *Mind Overcoming its Cankers, An In-depth Study of Mental Effluents in the Buddhist Perspective*, Kandy: BPS. Repr 1992 2004.
- Bühler, Georg
- 1895 *On the Origin of the Indian Brahma Alphabet*, (Chowkhamba Sanskrit Studies Vol XXXIII), Varanasi: Chowkhamba Sanskrit Series Office. Repr 1963.
- 1897 "Buddha's Quotation of a Gatha by Sanatkumara," *The Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland*, 1897:585-588.
- Burlingame, Eugene Watson
- 1917 "The Act of Truth (Saccakiriya), A Hindu Spell and its Employment as a Psychic Motif in Hindu Fiction," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1917:429-467
- 1921 *Buddhist Legends, Translated from the Original Pali Text of the Dhammapada Commentary*, (Harvard Oriental Series 28-30.) Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press 3 vols 1921. Repr PTS 1969 since. ↑I: DhA:B.
- Burnouf, E
- 1844 Introduction a l'histoire du buddhisme indien, (Bibliothèque Orientale, volume III), Paris: Libraires-Éditeurs. Repr 1876.
- 1852 "Appendice No VIII Sur les trente-deux signes caractéristiques d'un grand homme," in *Le Lotus de la Bonne Loi, Traduit du Sanscrit, Accompagné d'un commentaire et de vingt et un mémoires relatifs au buddhisme*, (Bibliothèque Orientale tome X), Paris: Librairie Orientale et Américaine, 1852:553-583. Repr 1925.
- Buswell, R E, Jr
- 1996 et al. "The Development of Abhidharma Philosophy," in *Encyclopaedia of Indian Philosophies*, vol 7, Abhidharma Buddhism to 150 AD, K Potter et al (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1996:73-119.
- Cabezón, José Ignacio
- 1992 "Vasubandhu's Vyakhyayukti on the Authenticity of the Mahāyāna Sūtras," in *Texts in Context, Traditional Hermeneutics in South Asia*, J R Timm (ed), New York: State University of New York Press, 1992:221-243.
- 2004 "Scripture," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan, vol 2 2004:755-758.
- Caillat, Colette
- 1965 *Les expiations dans le rituel ancien des religieux jaina*, Paris: Éditions de Boccard.
- 1968 "Isipatana Migadaya," *Journal Asiatique* 256,2 1968:177-183.
- 1977 "Fasting Unto Death According to the Jaina Tradition," *Acta Orientalia* 38 1977:43-66.
- 1984a "The Condemnation of False-Wrong Speech (musa-vada) in the Pali Scriptures," in *Proceedings of the Thirty-First International Congress of Human Sciences in Asia and North Africa, Tokyo-Kyoto 31st August – 7th September 1983*, T Yamamoto (ed), Tokyo: Toho Gakkai, 1984:201-202.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1984b "Prohibited Speech and Subhasita in the Theravada Tradition," *Indologica Taurinensia* 12 1984:61-73.
- 2003 "Gleanings from a Comparative Reading of Early Canonical Buddhist and Jaina Texts," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 26,1 1984:25-50.
- Caillies, Stéphanie
2002 et al. "The Effect of Prior Knowledge on Understanding from Text, Evidence from Primed Recognition," *European Journal of Cognitive Psychology* 14 2002:267-286.
- Caland, W
1896 *Die altindischen Todten- und Bestattungsgebräuche, Mit Benutzung handschriftlicher Quellen dargestellt*, (Verhandelingen der Koninklijke Akademie van Wetenschappen te Amsterdam, Afdeeling Letterkunde, deel 1,6), Wiesbaden: Martin Sändig. Repr 1967.
- 1931 "A Rhythmic Law in Language," *Acta Orientalia* 9 1896:59-68.
- Carrithers, Michael
1983a *The Buddha*, Oxford University Press.
1983b *The Forest Monks of Sri Lanka, An Anthropological and Historical Study*, Delhi: Oxford University Press.
- Carrol, David W
1986 *Psychology of Language*, California, Pacific Grove: Brooks/Cole, 1986. Repr 1999.
- Carter, John Ross
1978 *Dhamma, Western Academic and Sinhalese Buddhist Interpretations, A Study of a Religious Concept*, Tokyo: Hokuseido Press.
1979 "The Notion of 'Refuge' (*Saraṇa*) in the Theravada Buddhist Tradition," in *Studies in Pali and Buddhism, A Memorial Volume in Honor of Bhikkhu Jagdish Kashyap*, (ed) A K Narain, Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1979:41-52.
1984 "Beyond 'Beyond Good and Evil'," in *Buddhist Studies in Honor of Hammalava Saddhatisa*, Dhammapala et al (ed), Sri Lanka: University of Jayewardenepura, 1984:41-55.
- Chah, Ajahn: <https://forestsangha.org/teachings/books?language=English>. Free downloads.
nd (comp & ed) Dhamma Garden. *No Ajahn Chah: Reflections*.
2011 *The Collected Teachings of Ajahn Chah*. [Single volume compilation](#). pp photo, x, pref ii (Munindo), intro xx (Amaro), xxi-xxiii A note on the text, 838. Free. (Paging unique)
Separated printed ed, publ by Aruna Publications ©Harnham Buddhist Monastery Trust (UK) & Wat Pah Nanachat (Thailand). Repr 2018 boxed set:
Vol 1. Daily life practice, xxv 244 pp; [epub mobi](#).
Vol 2. Formal practice, vi 310 pp; [epub mobi](#).
Vol 3. Renunciant practice, vi 314 pp; [epub mobi](#).
(Vol 4) Index & glossary, 86 pp.
- Chakravarti, Niranjan Prasad
1930 *L'Udānavarga Sanskrit, Texte Sanscrit en transcription, Avec traduction et annotations, Suivi d'une étude critique et de planches*. (Mission Pelliot en Asie Centrale, série petit in-octavo, tome IV.) Paris: Paul Geuthner, 1930.
- Chakravarti, Uma
1996 *The Social Dimensions of Early Buddhism*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
1997 *Indra and Other Vedic Deities, A Euhemeristic Study*, (Contemporary Researches in Hindu Philosophy & Religion 8), New Delhi: D K Printworld. Repr 2006.
- Chalmers, R C (Robert Caesar)
1894 "The Madhura Sutta Concerning Caste," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1894:341-366.
1898 "Tathagata," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1898:103-115.

- 1926 *Further Dialogues of the Buddha, Translated from the Pali of the Majjhima Nikāya*, London: Oxford University Press: vol 1 of 2 1926; vol 2 1927.
- 1927 ↑1926.
- Chandra, Jnan
1958 "Some unknown facts about Bimbisāra." *Proceedings of the Indian History Congress*. Indian History Congress 21:215-217.
- Chang, Garma C C
1983 *A Treasury of Mahāyāna Sūtras, Selections from the Mahāratnakūṭa Sūtra, Translated from the Chinese by the Buddhist Association of the United States*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1992.
- Chang, Kun
1957 *A Comparative Study of the Kaṭhinavastu*, (Indo-Iranian Monographs, volume 1), 'S-Gravenhage: Mouton & Co.
- Char, S V R
1991 "Methods and Principles Used in Translating the Buddhist Tripiṭaka into Chinese," *Chinese Culture*, (Taipei) 32,3 1991:37-47.
- Charpentier, Jarl
1908 *Paccekabuddhageschichten, Studien zur indischen Erzählungsliteratur*, Uppsala: Akademische Buchdruckerei.
1909 "Das Mārasamyutta im Mahāvastu," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 23 1909:33-51.
1910a "Zur Geschichte des Cariyāpiṭaka," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 24 1910:351-415.
1910b "Zu Uttarajjhayaṇa XXV," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 24 1910:62-69.
1922 *The Uttaradhyāyanasūtra, Being the First Mulasūtra of the Svetāmbara Jains, Edited with an Introduction, Critical Notes and a Commentary*, (Archives d'Études Orientales vol 18), Uppsala: Appelbergs Boktryckeri Aktiebolag.
- Chattopadhyaya A
1970 et al. *Tāranātha's History of Buddhism in India*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 2004.
- Chaudhary, Anraj
1994a "Causes of Variety in Buddhist Thought," in *Essays on Buddhism and Pali Literature*, A Chaudhary (ed), Delhi: Eastern Books, 1994:61-67.
1994b "Jain Culture and Śramaṇa Tradition in the Pali Tipiṭaka," in *ibid*, 1994:124-135.
1994c "The Mūlapariyāyasutta, a Treatise of Buddhist Epistemology and Ontology," in *ibid*, 1994:
1994d "Nature in the Theragatha," in *ibid*, 1994:136-153.
1994e "Similes in the Sāmaññaphala Sutta," in *ibid*, 1994:154-165.
- Chavannes, Édouard
1910 *Cinq cents contes et apologues, Extraits du Tripiṭaka Chinois et traduits en français*, Paris: Ernest Leroux. Vol 1 of 3 1910 (vol 11-155, 430 pp); 1911 (vol 2:156-399, 450 pp), 1934 (vol 3:400-500 398 pp). Repr 1962.
1911 *Cinq cents contes et apologues ... vol 2*. ↑1910.
1934 *Cinq cents contes et apologues ... vol 3*. ↑1910.
- Chen, Jinhua
2005 "Some Aspects of the Buddhist Translation Procedure in Early Medieval China, With Special References to a Longstanding Misreading of a Keyword in the Earliest Extant Buddhist Catalogue in East Asia," *Journal Asiatique* 293,2 2005:603-662.
- Ch'en, Kenneth

- 1958 "The Mahāparinirvāṇasūtra and the First Council," *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 21 1958:128-133.
- 1964 *Buddhism in China, A Historical Survey*, New Jersey: Princeton University Press.
- Childers, Robert Caesar
1875 *A Dictionary of the Pali Language*, New Delhi: Asian Educational Services. Repr 1993.
- Choong, Mun-keat
1999 *The Notion of Emptiness in Early Buddhism*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
2000 *The Fundamental Teachings of Early Buddhism, A Comparative Study Based on the Sūtraṅga Portion of the Pali Saṃyutta-Nikāya and the Chinese Saṃyuktāgama*, (Beiträge zur Indologie, Band 32), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
2004 *Annotated Translations of Sūtras from the Chinese Saṃyuktāgama Relevant to the Early Buddhist Teachings on Emptiness and the Middle Way*, Malaysia, Penang: Chee Khoo Printings.
2006 "A Comparison of the Pali and Chinese Versions of the Kosala Saṃyutta, An Early Buddhist Discourse on King Pasenadi of Kosala," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 7 2006:21-35.
2007 "A Comparison of the Pali and Chinese Versions of the Vaṅḡisa-thera Saṃyutta, A Collection of Early Buddhist Discourses on the Venerable Vaṅḡisa," *Buddhist Studies Review* 24,1 2007:35-45.
2009a "A Comparison of the Pali and Chinese Versions of the Brahma4a Saṃyutta, A Collection of Early Buddhist Discourses on the Priestly Brāhmaṇas," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 19,3 2009:371-382.
2009b "A Comparison of the Pali and Chinese Versions of the Mara Saṃyutta, A Collection of Early Buddhist Discourses on Mara, The Evil One," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 10 2009:35-53.
2010 *Problems and Prospects of the Chinese Saṃyuktāgama, Its Structure and Content*," in *Translating Buddhist Chinese, Problems and Prospects*, (East Asia Intercultural Studies 3), K Meisig (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1020:53-64.
2012 "A comparison of the Pāli and Chinese versions of the Sakka Saṃyutta, a collection of early Buddhist discourses on 'Śakra, ruler of the gods'." *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 3rd ser 22,3/4 Jul + Oct 2012:561-574.
- Choudhary, R
1963 "Ajatasatru and the Licchavis of Vaisali," *Journal of the Oriental Institute, Baroda* 13 1963: 141-148.
- Chung, Jin-il
1998 *Die Pravāraṇā in den kanonischen Vinaya-Texten der Mūasarvāstivādin und der Sarvāstivādin*, (Sanskrit-Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 7). Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht. [Prav]
2004 *Das Upasampadāvastu, Vorschriften für die buddhistische Mönchsordination im Vinaya der Sarvastivada-Tradition, Sanskrit-Version und chinesische Version*, (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 11), ed Klaus Röhrbom. Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht. See I: SWTF. [UpV]
2006 "Dharmacakrapravartana-dharmaparyāya of the Sarvāstivāda and Mūlasarvāstivāda Tradition," in *Jaina-Itihasa-Ratna, Festschrift für Gustav Roth zum 90 Geburtstag*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, 47), ed U Hüsken et al. Marburg: Indica et Tibetica, 2006:75-102. [DhPDhP]
2008 *A Survey of the Sanskrit Fragments Corresponding to the Chinese Saṃyukt'āgama*, Tokyo: Sankibo.

- 2009 "Ein drittes und ein viertes Dasabala-Sūtra," *Sanko Bunka Kenkyujo Nenpo / Annual of the Sanko Research Institute for the Studies of Buddhism* 40 2009:1-32.
- Cicuzza, Claudio
2004 "The Spiritual Teacher in Theravada Buddhism, Inner Motivations and Foundations of Mindfulness," *Indoasiatica* 2 2004:373-407.
- Cicuzza, Claudio
2011 *A Mirror Reflecting the Entire World, The Pali Buddhapādamaṅgala or 'Auspicious Signs on the Buddha's Feet', Critical Edition with English Translation*, (Materials for the Study of the Tripiṭaka, volume 6), Bangkok/Lumbini: Fragile Palm Leaves Foundation, Lumbini International Research Institute.
- Ciurtin, Eugen
2009 "The Buddha's Earthquakes [I]. On Water, Earthquakes and Seaquakes in Buddhist Cosmology and Meditation, With an Appendix on Buddhist Art," *Studia Asiatica* 10,1/2 2009:59-123.
- Clark, Robert Warren
1994 *Mara, Psychopathology and Evil in the Buddhism of India and Tibet*, PhD thesis, University of Virginia.
- Clarke, Shayne
2000 "The Existence of the Supposedly Non-existent Sikṣādattā-śrāmaṇerī, A New Perspective on Pārājika Penance," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 29 2000:149-176.
2004 "Vinaya Mātikā, Mother of the Monastic Codes, Or Just Another Set of Lists? A Response to Frauwallner's Handling of the Mahāsaṅghika Vinaya," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 47 2004:77-120.
2008 "The Case of the Nun Mettiyā Reexamined, On the Expulsion of a Pregnant Bhikṣuṇī in the Vinaya of the Mahāsaṅghikas and Other Indian Buddhist Monastic Law Codes," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 51 2008:115-135.
- Cohen, Richard S
2000 "Kinsmen of the Sun, Śākyabhikṣus and the Institutionalization of the Bodhisattva Ideal," *History of Religions* 40,1 2000:1-31.
- Collette, Alice, & Bhikkhu Analayo
2014 "*Bhikkhave* and *bhikkhu* as gender-inclusive terminology in early Buddhist texts." *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 21 2014:759-797.
- Collins, Steven
1982 *Selfless Persons, Imagery and Thought in Theravada Buddhism*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
1990 "On the Very Idea of the Pali Canon," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 15 1990:89-126.
1992 "Notes on Some Oral Aspects of Pali Literature," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 35 1992:121-135.
1996 "The Lion's Roar on the Wheel-Turning King, A Response to Andrew Huxley's 'The Buddha and the Social Contract'," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 24 1996:421-446.
1998 *Nirvana and Other Buddhist Felicities, Utopias of the Pali Imaginaire*, (Cambridge Studies in Religious Traditions, 12), Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Cone, Margaret
1989 "Patna Dharmapada," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 13 1989:101-217. See I: Dh, then PDh(C).
2001 *A Dictionary of Pali*. Oxford: Pali Text Society: Part 1 a-kh 2001, Part 2 g-n 2010. See I: DP or NPED.
2010 *A Dictionary of Pali*, Part 2 g-n. Part 1 & set ↑2010.
- Conze, Edward

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1957 *Vajracchedika Prajñāparamita, Edited and Translated with Introduction and Glossary*, (Serie Orientale Roma XIII), Roma: Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente.
- 1964 "The Buddha's Lakṣaṇas in the Prajñāpāramitā," *Journal of the Oriental Institute, Baroda* 14 1964:225-229.
- Coomaraswamy, Ananda K
- 1928a "The Buddha's cūḍā, Hair, uṣṇīṣa, and Crown," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1928: 815-841.
- 1928b "Early Indian Iconography, I. Indra, With Special Reference to 'Indra's Visit'," *Eastern Art, A Quarterly* 1,1 1928:32-41.
- 1931 "The 'Webbed Finger' of the Buddha," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 7 1931:20-21.
- 1938 "Tathāgata," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies* 9,2 1938:331.
- 1938 "The Nature of Buddhist Art," in *Selected Papers, Traditional Art and Symbolism*, R Lipsey (ed), New Jersey: Princeton University Press, 1938:147-178. Repr 1977.
- 1939 "Some Pali Words," *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 4 ,2 1939:116-190.
- 1943 "Saṃvega, 'Aesthetic Shock'," *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 7,3 1943:174-179.
- 1944 "Headless Magicians, And an Act of Truth," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 64,4 1944:215-217.
- 1945 "Some Sources of Buddhist Iconography," in *B C Law Volume, Part 1*, R Bhandarkar et al (ed), Calcutta: Indian Research Institute, 1945:469-476.
- 1971 *Yakṣas*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Cooray, H S
- 2004 "Pacceka Buddha," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs, 7,2 2004:242-252.
- Corless, Roger J
- 1976 "Monotheistic elements in early Pure Land Buddhism." *Religion* 6,2 Sep 1976:176-189.
- Cousins, Lance Selwyn
- 1973 "Buddhist Jhāna, its Nature and Attainment According to the Pali Sources," *Religion* 3 1973: 115-131.
- 1983 "Pali Oral Literature," in *Buddhist Studies, Ancient and Modern*, (Collected Papers on South Asia, 4), P Denwood (ed), London: Curzon, 1983:1-11.
- 1984 "Buddhism," in *A Handbook of Living Religions*, J R Hinnels (ed), New York: Viking Press, 1984:278-343.
- 1996a "Good or Skilful? Kusala in Canon and Commentary," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 3 1996: 136-164.
- 1996b "The Dating of the Historical Buddha," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 6,1 1996:57-63.
- 1996c "The origins of insight meditation." In *The Buddhist Forum* vol 4 Seminar Papers 1994-1996, ed Tadeusz Skorupski. London: School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, 1996:35-58.
- 1997 Review of *The Middle Length Discourses of the Buddha* (tr Ñāṇamoli & Bodhi), 1995. *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 4, 1997:260-280. Free download from <http://blogs.dickinson.edu/buddhistethics/files/2010/04/cous1.pdf>, see esp pp269-271.
- 2001 "On the Vibhajjavādins, The Mahīmsasaka, Dhammaguttaka, Kassapiya and Tambapaṇṇiya Branches of the Ancient Theriyas," *Buddhist Studies Review* 18,2. 2001:131-182.
- 2003 "Sakiyabhikkhu/Sakyabhikkhu/Śākyabhikṣu, A Mistaken Link to the Mahāyāna?," *Nagoya Studies in Indian Culture and Buddhism* 23 2003: 1-27.
- 2006 Review of *Satipaṭṭhāna: The Direct Path to Realization*, Analayo, 2003. *Buddhist Studies Review* 23,1 2006:131-137.

Coward, Harold

- 1986 "Oral and Written Texts in Buddhism," *The Adyar Library Bulletin* 50 1986:299-313.
- 1988 *Sacred Word and Sacred Text, Scripture in World Religions*, New York: Orbis.
- Cowell, E B et al
- 1886 *The Divyâvadâna, A Collection of Early Buddhist Legends, Now First Edited from the Nepalese Sanskrit MSS in Cambridge and Paris*. Cambridge: Cambridge Univ Press, 1886.
- 1895 *The Jâtaka or Stories of the Buddha's Former Births, Translated from the Pali by Various Hands*, vol 1. Cambridge: Cambridge Univ Press, 1895. 5th imprint, London: Pali Text Soc, 1981. Repr Delhi: Asian Educational Services, 2000.
- Cox, Collett
- 1992 "Mindfulness and Memory, The Scope of Smṛti from Early Buddhism to the Sarvâstivâdin Abhidharma," in *In the Mirror of Memory, Reflections on Mindfulness and Remembrance in Indian and Tibetan Buddhism*, J Gyatso (ed), Delhi: Sri Satiguru, 1992:67-108. Repr 1993.
- 1995 *Disputed Dharmas, Early Buddhist Theories on Existence, An Annotated Translation of the Section on Factors Dissociated from Thought from Saṅghabhadra's Nyayanusara*, (Studie Philologica Buddhica XI), Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- 2004a "Abhidharma," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:1-7.
- 2004b "Mainstream Buddhist Schools," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 2 2004:501-507.
- Criegern, Oliver von
- 2002 *Das Kūṭatāṇḍyasūtra, Nach dem Dirghāgama Manuskript herausgegeben und übersetzt*, MA thesis, München: Ludwig-Maximilians-Universität.
- Crosby, Kate
- 1999 "History Versus Modern Myth, The Abhayagirivihāra, The Vimuttimaggā and Yogāvacara Meditation," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 27 1999:503-550.
- Cruise, Henry
- 1983 "Early Buddhism, Some Recent Misconceptions," *Philosophy East and West* 33,2 1983:149-166.
- Cummings, Mary
- 1982 *The Lives of the Buddha in the Art and Literature of Asia*. Michigan Papers on South and Southeast Asia 20. Ann Arbor: Univ of Michigan, Center for South and Southeast Asian Studies, 1982.
- Cunningham, Alexander
- 1879 *The Stupa of Bharhut, A Buddhist Monument Ornamented with Numerous Sculptures Illustrative of Buddhist Legend and History in the Third Century B C*, London: Allen and Co.
- Cutler, Norman
- 1992 "Interpreting Tirukkural, The Role of Commentary in the Creation of a Text," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 112,4 1992:549-566.
- Cutler, Sally Mellick
- 1994 "The Pali Apadāna Collection," *Journal of the Pali Text Soc* 20 1994:1-42.
- 1997 "Still suffering after all these aeons, The continuing effects of the Buddha's bad karma," in *Indian Insights, Buddhism, Brahmanism and Bhakti*, (ed) P Connolly et al, London: Luzac, 1997:63-82.
- Dantinne, Jean
- 1991 *Les qualités de l'ascète (dhutaṅga), Étude sémantique et doctrinale*, Bruxelles: Thanh-Long.
- Das, Sarath Chandra

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1888 et al. *Avadāna Kalpalatā, A Collection of Legendary Stories about the Bodhisattvas*, Calcutta.
- Davidson, Ronald M
 1990 "An Introduction to the Standards of Scriptural Authenticity in Indian Buddhism," in *Chinese Buddhist Apocrypha*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica Series 114), R E Buswell (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1990:291-325. Repr 1992.
- Davidson, T
 1917 "Numbers, Introductory," in *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics*, J Hastings (ed), Edinburgh: T & T Clark 9 1917:406-407.
- Dayal, Har
 1932 *The Bodhisattva Doctrine in Buddhist Sanskrit Literature*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1970.
- De, Harinath
 1907 "Notes by Harinath De," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 5 1907:172-175.
- Deeg, Max
 1995 "Origins and Development of the Buddhist Pancavārsika, Part I, India and Central Asia," *Nagoya Studies in Indian Culture and Buddhism* 16 1995:67-90.
 1999 "The Saṅgha of Devadatta, Fiction and History of a Heresy in the Buddhist Tradition," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 2 1999:183-218.
 2004 "Devadatta," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004: 214-215.
 2005 *Das Gaoseng-Faxian-Zhuan als religionsgeschichtliche Quelle, Der älteste Bericht eines chinesischen buddhistischen Pilgermönchs über seine Reise nach Indien mit Übersetzung des Textes*, (Studies in Oriental Religions 52), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
 2007 "Has Xuanzang Really Been to Mathura? Interpretatio Sinica or Interpretatio Occidentalia, How to Critically Read the Records of the Chinese Pilgrim," in *Essays on East Asian Religion and Culture, Festschrift in Honour of Nishiwaki Tsuneki on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, C Wittern et al (ed), Kyoto: Editorial Committee for the Festschrift in Honor of Nishiwaki Tsuneki, 2007:35-73 [426-388].
- Deegalle, Mahinda
 1998 "Marathon Preachers, The Two-Pulpit Tradition in Sri Lanka," *Asiatische Studien* 52,1 1998: 15-56.
 2003 "Preacher as a Poet, Poetic Preaching as a Monastic Strategy in Constituting Buddhist Communities in Modern Sri Lanka and Thailand," in *Constituting Communities, Theravada Buddhism and the Religious Cultures of South and Southeast Asia*, (SUNY Series in Buddhist Studies), J C Holt et al (ed), New York: State University of New York Press, 2003:151-169.
- Dehejia, Vidya
 1990 "On Modes of Visual Narration in Early Buddhist Art," *The Art Bulletin* 72,3 1990:374-392.
 1991 "Aniconism and the Multivalence of Emblems," *Ars Orientalis* 21 1991:45-66.
 1997 *Discourse in Early Buddhist Art, Visual Narratives of India*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Deleanu, Florin
 1992 "Mindfulness of Breathing in the Dhyana Sūtras," in *Transactions of the International Conference of Orientalists in Japan* 37, Tokyo: Institute of Eastern Culture, 1992:42-57.
 2000 "Buddhist 'Ethology' in the Pali Canon, Between Symbol and Observation," *The Eastern Buddhist* 32,2 2000:79-127.
 2003 "The Newly Found Text of the An ban shou yi jing Translated by An Shigao," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 6 2003:63-100.

- 2006 "The Chapter on the Mundane Path (*laukikamārga*) in the Śrāvakabhūmi, A Trilingual Edition (Sanskrit, Tibetan, Chinese), Annotated Translation, and Introductory Study," *Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Ser 20*. Tokyo: The International Institute for Buddhist Studies, vol 1 2006a, vol 2 2006b.
- Delhey, Martin
- 2006 "Views on Suicide in Buddhism, Some Remarks," in *Buddhism and Violence*, (LIRI Seminar Proceedings Series 2), M Zimmermann et al (ed), Lumbini: Lumbini International Research Institute, 2006:25-63.
- 2009a (vol 1) *Samāhitā Bhūmiḥ, Das Kapitel über die meditative Versenkung im Grundteil der Yogācārabhūmi*, (Wiener Studien zur Tibetologie und Buddhismuskunde, Heft 73), Wien: Arbeitskreis für tibetische und buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien.
- 2009b "Vakkali, A New Interpretation of His Suicide," *Journal of the International College for Post-graduate Buddhist Studies* 13 2009:67-107.
- Del Toso, Krishna
- 2007a "La 'circularità' nell'atto percettivo secondo la psicologia del buddhismo antico," *Esercizi Filosofici* 2 2007:211-221.
- 2007b "The Role of puñña and kusala in the Dialectic of the Twofold Right Vision and the Temporary Integration of Eternalism in the Path Towards Spiritual Emancipation According to the Pali Nikāyas," *Esercizi Filosofici* 3 2007:32-58.
- Demiéville, Paul
- 1924 "Les versions chinoises du Milindapanha," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 24 1924:1-258.
- 1927 "Sur la mémoire des existences antérieures," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 27 1927:283-298.
- 1950 "Sur le Traité de la Grande Vertu de Sagesse traduit par É Lamotte, t 2," in *Choix d'Études Bouddhiques*, Leiden: Brill, 1950:470-490. Repr 1973.
- 1951 "A propos du concile de Vaisali," *T'oung Pao* 40 1951:239-296.
- Demoto, Mitsuyo
- 1998 *Avadānaśataka* の梵漢比較研究 [A Comparative Study of the Sanskrit and Chinese Versions of the Avadānaśataka], PhD thesis, Kyoto University.
- 2009 "Die 128 Nebenhöllen nach dem Saddharmasmṛtyūpasthānasūtra," in *Pāsādikadānam, Festschrift für Bhikkhu Pāsādika*, M Straube et al (ed), Marburg: Indica et Tibetica, 2009: 61-88.
- Deo, Shantaram Balchandra
- 1956 *History of Jaina Monachism, From Inscriptions and Literature*, (Deccan College Dissertation Series 17), Poona: Deccan College, Postgraduate and Research Institute.
- Derrett, J Duncan M
- 1992 "Homer in India, The Birth of the Buddha," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 2,1 1992: 47-57.
- Dessein, Bart
- 2007 "The First Turning of the Wheel of the Doctrine, Sarvāstivāda and Mahāsaṃghika Controversy," in *The Spread of Buddhism*, (Handbook of Oriental Studies 16), A Heirman et al (ed), Leiden: Brill, 2007:15-48.
- 2009 "That the Powers of the Buddha Are Common to Disciples ...," *Chung-Hwa Buddhist Journal* 22 2009:25-44.
- Deutsch, Eliot

- 1988 "Knowledge and the Tradition Text in Indian Philosophy," in *Interpreting Across Boundaries, New Essays in Comparative Philosophy*, G J Larson et al (ed), Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1988:165-173.
- Devacandra
1996 *Gang po la sogs pa'i rtogs pa brjod pa brgya pa*, Xining.
- Devi, Shakuntala
1999 *Caste System in India*, Jaipur: Pointer Publishers.
- Dhammajoti, K L
1995 *The Chinese Version of Dharmapada, Translated with Introduction and Annotations*. Sri Lanka: Univ of Kelaniya, Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies, 1995.
2002 *Sarvastivada Abhidharma*, Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong. Repr 2007.
2004 "Logic in the Abhidharma-Mahāvibhāṣā," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 2 2004:180-197.
2005 "Abhidharma and Upadeśa," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 3 2005: 112-125.
2008 "The Sixteen-mode Mindfulness of Breathing," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 6 2008:251-288.
2009 "The asubha Meditation in the Sarvastivada," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 7 2009:248-295.
2015 *Reading Buddhist Sanskrit Texts: An elementary grammatical guide*. Buddha-Dharma Centre of Hong Kong, China.
2018 *Reading Buddhist Pali Texts: An elementary grammatical guide*. Buddha-Dharma Centre, Hong Kong, China. See I: Dhammajoti R P.
- Dhammakitti, Jayabāhu Devarakkhita (late 14th century)
1890 (ed) N Don M De Silva Wickremasinghe. *Nikāya Saṅgahawa, or Śāsanāwatāraya: A history of Buddhism in India and Ceylon*. App by Weḷiwitiye Dhammaratana Sāmi. Colombo: H C Cottle (Govt Printer). viii 32 pp app: 33-48.
1907 *Nikāya-saṅgraha or Śāsanāwatāraya: A history of Buddhism in India and Ceylon*. Colombo: H C Cottle (Govt Printer). 28 pp.
1908 *The Nikāya Saṅgahawa: Being a history of Buddhism in India and Ceylon*, tr C M Fernando, ed Mudaliyar W F Gunawardana. Colombo: H C Cottle, 1980. intro: v-xix "Analytical Survey" (Gunawardana): xxi-xxxvi 31 pp.
1924 *Nikāya Saṅgahawa* [Sinh]. 28 pp.
1935 *Nikāya Saṅgahawa* [Sinh]. 30 pp glossary: 31-60, app: 61-65.
- Dhirasekera Jotiya
1970 "The Rebels Against the Codified Law in Buddhist Monastic Discipline," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1 1970:90-77.
1982 *Buddhist Monastic Discipline, A Study of its Origin and Development in Relation to the Sutta and Vinaya Piṭakas*, Dehiwala: Buddhist Cultural Centre. Repr 2007.
1988 "Devadatta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 4,3 1988:418-421.
- Dietz, Siglinde
1984 *Fragmente des Dharmaskandha, Ein Abhidharma-Text in Sanskrit aus Gilgit*, (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 142), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
1997 "Anmerkungen zum buddhistischen Fastentag," *Bauddhavidyāsudhākaraḥ, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 6th Birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien

- zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), (ed) J U Hartmann et al, Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:63-70.
- 1998 "Notes on Udānavarga 14.5-16," in *Sūryacandrāya, Essays in Honour of Akira Yuyama on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, P Harrison et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1998:9-21.
- 2000 "Citta and Related Concepts in the Sanskrit Manuscripts from the Turfan Finds," *Buddhist Studies Review* 17,2 2000:127-149.
- 2006 "Fragments Containing Lists of the 32 Mahāpuruṣalakṣaṇas," in *Jaina-Itihasa-Ratna, Festschrift für Gustav Roth zum 90. Geburtstag*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, 47), U Hüsken et al (ed), Marburg: Indica et Tibetica, 2006:153-162.
- 2007 "The Saptasūryodayasūtra," in *Indica et Tibetica 65, Festschrift für Michael Hahn zum 65. Geburtstag von Freunden und Schülern überreicht*, (Wiener Studien zur Tibetologie und Buddhismuskunde, Heft 66), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Wien: Arbeitskreis für tibetische und buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien, 2007:93-112.
- Dihle, Albrecht
1965 "Buddha und Hieronymus," *Mittellateinisches Jahrbuch* 2 1965:38-41.
- Dissanayaka, Wimal
1993 "Self and Body in Theravada Buddhism, A Topological Analysis of the 'Dhammapada'," in *Self as Body in Asian Theory and Practice*, T P Kasulis et al (ed), Albany: State University of New York Press, 1993:123-145.
- DK
2018 *History of the World, Map by Map*. Ed Rob Houston. London: Dorling Kindersley & Penguin Random House, 2018.
- Dobbins, K Walton
1971 *The Stupa and Vihara of Kanishka I*, (The Asiatic Society Monograph Series XVIII), Calcutta: Asiatic Society.
- Doniger O'Flaherty, Wendy
1976 *The Origins of Evil in Hindu Mythology*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1988.
- Drekmeier, Charles
1962 *Kingship and Community in Early India*, California, Stanford: Stanford University Press.
- Drewes, David
2007 "Revisiting the Phrase 'sa pṛthivīpradeśaś caityabhūto bhavet' and the Mahāyāna Cult of the Book," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 50 2007:101-143.
- Drocco, Andrea
2012 "Eternal Sanskrit and the meaning of the tripartite Prakrit terminology *tatsama*, *tadbhava* and *deśī*." *Linguistica e Filologia* 32 2012:119-136.
- Dumont, Louis
1962 "The Conception of Kingship in Ancient India," *Contributions to Indian Sociology* 6 1962: 48-77.
- Dundas, Paul
1992 *The Jains*, 2nd ed, (Library of Religious Beliefs and Practices), London: Routledge. Repr 2002.
- Duroiselle, Charles
1912 "Pictorial Representations of Jātakas in Burma," *Archaeological Survey of India, Annual Report 1912-13*, Delhi: Swati Publications, 1912:87-119. Repr 1990.
- Durt, Hubert
1982 "La 'visite aux laboureurs' et la 'méditation sous l'arbre Jambu' dans les biographies sanskrites et chinoises du Buddha," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of*

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- Professor J W de Jong on His 60th Birthday*. Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27. Ed L A Hercus, Canberra: Faculty of Asian Studies, 1982:95-120.
- 1991 "Bodhisattva and Layman in the Early Mahāyāna," *Japanese Religions* 16,3 1991:1-16.
- 1999 "The Offering of the Children of Prince Visvantara/Sudana in the Chinese Tradition," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 2 1999:266-231.
- 2002 "The Pregnancy of Maya, I. The Five Uncontrollable Longings (dohada)," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 5 2002:43-66.
- 2003 "The Pregnancy of Maya, II. Maya as Healer," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 6 2003:43-61.
- 2004 "The Pregnancy of Maya, III. Late Episodes, A Few More Words on the Textual Sources," *Journal of the International College of Postgraduate Buddhist Studies* 7 2004:55-72.
- Dutoit, Julius
- 1905 *Die duṣkaracaryā des Bodhisattva in der buddhistischen Tradition*. Strassburg: Karl J Trübner, 1905.
- Dutt, Nalinaksha
- 1931 "Notes on the Nāgārjūṇikoṇḍa-Inscriptions II. Pañca-Mātukas," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 7 1931:640-650.
- 1934 *Pañcaviṃsatisāhasrikā Prajñāpāramitā, Edited with Critical Notes and Introduction*, Calcutta: Bhattacharya. Repr 2000.
- 1940 "Place of Faith in Buddhism," *Indian Historical Quarterly*, 1940:639-646.
- 1956 "Buddhist Literature, Survey of Important Books in Pali and Buddhist Sanskrit," in *2500 Years of Buddhism*, P V Bapat (ed), Delhi: The Publications Division, Ministry of Information and Broadcasting, Government of India, 1956:142-170.
- 1960/1971 *Early Monastic Buddhism*, Calcutta: K L Mukhopadhyay.
- 1978 *Buddhist Sects in India*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
- 1984 Gilgit Manuscripts. *Mūlasarvāstivāda Vinayavastu, Vol III part 1-4*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 16-19), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1984a (part 1), 1984b (part 2), 1984c (part 3), 1984d (part 4).
- Dutt, Sukumar
- 1924 *Early Buddhist Monachism*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal. Repr 1996.
- 1957 *The Buddha and Five After-Centuries*, London: Luzac.
- 1962 *Buddhist Monks and Monasteries of India*, London: Allen and Unwin.
- Dyzenhaus, David
- 2002 "Humpty Dumpty rules or the rule of law: Legal theory and the adjudication of national security." [SSRN Electronic Journal](http://www.ssrn.com/abstract=1444444).
- Eckel, Malcolm David
- 2008 *Bhāviveka and His Buddhist Opponents: Chapters 4 and 5 of the Verses on the Heart of the Middle Way (Madhyamakahrdaya-karikah) with the Commentary Entitled the Flame of Reason (Tarkajvala)*. (Harvard Oriental Series 70). Cambridge: Harvard Univ Press. Review by [William Ames](http://www.dhammadownload.com/williamames/).
- Edgerton, Franklin
- 1959 "Did the Buddha have a System of Metaphysics?," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 79 1959:81-85.
- 1953 *Buddhist Hybrid Sanskrit Grammar and Dictionary*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, (vol 1), 1953-1998b (vol 2). Repr 1998.
- Egge, James R
- 2002 *Religious Giving and the Invention of Karma in Theravada Buddhism*, (Curzon Studies in Asian Religion), Surrey: Curzon.

- 2003 "Interpretative Strategies for Seeing the Body of the Buddha," in *Constituting Communities, Theravada Buddhism and the Religious Cultures of South and Southeast Asia*, J C Holt et al (ed), Albany: State University of New York Press, 2003:189-208.
- Eggers, Wilhelm
1929 *Das Dharmasūtra der Vaikhanasas, Übersetzt und mit textkritischen und erklärenden Anmerkungen versehen, Nebst einer Einleitung über den brahmanischen Waldeinsiedler-Orden und die Vaikhanasa-Sekte*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- Ehara, N R M et al
1961 *The Path of Freedom (Vimuttimagga), By the Arahant Upatissa*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1995. ↑I: Vimm:ESK.
- Eimer, Helmut
1976 *Skizzen des Erlösungsweges in buddhistischen Begriffsreihen*, (Arbeitsmaterialien zur Religionsgeschichte 1), Bonn: Religionswissenschaftliches Seminar der Universität Bonn.
1983 *Rab tu 'byuñ ba'i gzi, Die tibetische Übersetzung des Pravrajyāvastu im Vinaya der Mūlasarvāstivādins*, (Asiatische Forschungen, Monographienreihe zur Geschichte, Kultur und Sprache der Völker Ost- und Zentralasiens, Band 82), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, vol 2.
1987 "Die Sunakṣatra-Episode im Kommentar zum Be'u Bum Sñon Po," in *Hinduismus und Buddhismus, Festschrift Ulrich Schneider*, H Falk (ed), Freiburg, 1987:101-111.
- Eitel, Ernest J
1888 *Handbook of Chinese Buddhism, Being a Sanskrit-Chinese Dictionary With Vocabularies of Buddhist Terms in Pali, Singhalese, Siamese, Burmese, Tibetan, Mongolian and Japanese*, Delhi: Asian Educational Services. Repr 2004.
- Ejima, Yasunori
1989 *Abhidharmakośabhāṣya of Vasubandhu, Chapter I, Dhātunirdeśa*, (Bibliotheca Indologica et Buddhologica 1), Tokyo: Sankibo Press.
- Eliade, Mircea
1948 "Sapta padāni kramati," *Bharatiya Vidyā* 9 1948:180-188.
- Eltschinger, Vincent
2000 "Caste" et philosophie bouddhique, *Continuité de quelques arguments bouddhiques contre le traitement réaliste des dénominations sociales*, (Wiener Studien zur Tibetologie und Buddhismuskunde, Heft 47), Wien: Arbeitskreis für Tibetische und Buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien.
- Emeneau, M B
1939 "Was there Cross-cousin Marriage Among the Sakyans?," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 50,2 1939:220-226.
- Endo J[iro] & Nakamura T[sutomu]
1995 "Comparative studies of the tridosha in Ayurveda and the theory of the four deranged elements in Buddhist medicine." *Kagakushi Kenkyu* [Journal of the History of Science, Japan] 34 (193):1-9. [Abstract](#).
- Endo, Tochiichi
1983 "The Asgiriya Manuscript of the Pali Vimuttimagga, An Inquiry Into its Authenticity," *Kalyāṇi, Journal of Humanities and Social Sciences of the University of Kelaniya* 1 1983:100-108.
1997 *Buddha in Theravada Buddhism, A Study of the Concept of Buddha in the Pali Commentaries*, Sri Lanka, Dehiwela: Buddhist Cultural Centre. Repr 2002.
2003a "Selective Tendency in the Buddhist Textual Tradition?" *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 1 2003:55-72.

- 2003b "Views Attributed to Different BhaZaka (Reciters) in the Pali Commentaries," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 31 2003:1-42.
- Engelmajer, Pascale
2003 "Perfect or Perfecting? Reflections on the Arahant in the Nikāyas," *Contemporary Buddhism* 4,1 2003:33-54.
- Enomoto, Fumio
1984 "The Formation and Development of the Sarvastivada Scriptures," in *Proceedings of the Thirty-First International Congress of Human Sciences in Asia and North Africa, Tokyo-Kyoto 31st August – 7th September 1983*, T Yamamoto (ed), Tokyo: Toho Gakkai, 1984:197-198.
1986 "On the Formation of the Original Texts of the Chinese Āgamas," *Buddhist Studies Review* 3,1 1986:19-30.
1989a "Sanskrit Fragments from the Saṃyuktāgama Discovered in Bamiyan and Eastern Turkestan," in *Sanskrit Texte aus dem buddhistischen Kanon, Neuentdeckungen und Neueditionen*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1989:7-16.
1989b "Śarīrārthagāthā, a Collection of Canonical Verses in the Yogācārabhūmi," in *Sanskrit-Texte aus dem buddhistischen Kanon, Neuentdeckungen und Neueditionen Folge 1*, (Sanskrit-Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 2), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1989:17-35.
1994 *A Comprehensive Study of the Chinese Saṃyuktāgama; Part 1, Saṃgītinipāta*, Kyoto: Kacho Junior College.
2000 "'Mālasarvāstivādin' and 'Sarvāstivādin'," in *Vividharatnakaraṇḍaka, Festgabe für Adelheid Mette*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 37), C Chojnacki et al (ed), Swisstal-Ondorf: Indica et Tibetica, 2000:239-250.
2002 "The Extinction of Karman and Prayaścitta," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:235-246.
2007 "Research Trend on Funerals and Tombs in Indian Buddhism," in *Comparative History of the Civilizations Concerning Funerals and Commemoration of the Dead*, Atsushi Egawa (ed), Japan Society for the Promotion of Science, 2007:192-203.
- Erdosy, George
1995 "City States of North India and Pakistan at the Time of the Buddha," *The Archaeology of Early Historic South Asia, The Emergence of Cities and States*, F.R Allchin (ed), Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1995:99-122.
- Ergardt, Jan T
1977 *Faith and Knowledge in Early Buddhism, An analysis of the contextual structures of an arahant-formula in the Majjhima-Nikāya*, (Studies in the History of Religions [Supplement to Numen] XXXVII), Leiden: E J Brill 1977. xii 182 pp, biblio index.
1986 *Man and His Destiny, The Release of the Human Mind, A Study of Citta in Relation to Dhamma in Some Ancient Indian Texts*, (Studia Orientalia Lundensia 3), Leiden: E J Brill.
- Evans, Stephen A
2007 "Doubting the Kalama-Sutta, Epistemology, Ethics, And the 'Sacred'," *Buddhist Studies Review* 24,1 2007:91-107.
- Eysenck, Michael W
1992 et al. *Cognitive Psychology*, Hove: Psychology Press. Repr 2005.
- Fahs, Achim
1989 *Grammatik des Pali*, Leipzig: VEB Verlag Enzyklopädie.
- Falk, Nancy Auer
1987 "Mara," in *Encyclopedia of Religion*, M Eliade (ed), New York: Macmillan 9 1987:187-188.

- 1989 "The Case of the Vanishing Nuns, The Fruits of Ambivalence in Ancient Indian Buddhism," in *Unspoken Words, Women and Religious Lives*, N A Falk et al (ed), California, Belmont: Wadsworth, 1989:155-165.
- 1990 "Exemplary Donors of the Pali Tradition," in *Ethics, Wealth and Salvation, A Study in Buddhist Social Ethics*, R F Sizemore et al (ed), Columbia, South Carolina: University of South Carolina Press, 1990:124-143.
- Faust-Koschinger, Regina
1999 *Das Bahavedanīyasutta im Textvergleich*, MA thesis, Mainz: Johannes-Gutenberg Universität.
- Federman, Asaf
2010 "What Kind of Free Will Did the Buddha Teach?," *Philosophy East and West* 60,1 2010:1-19.
- Feer, Léon
1866 "Études bouddhiques, Des premiers essais de prédication du Buddha Çakyamuni," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 6 vol 8 1866:89-125.
1874 "Études bouddhiques, Le Sūtra de l'Enfant et la conversion de Prasenajit," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 7 vol 4 1874:297-368.
1875 "Études bouddhiques, Les Jatakas," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 7 vol 5 1875:357-434 and sér 7 vol 6 1875:243-306.
1881a *Analyse du Kandjour*, (*Annales du Musée Guimet*, Tome Deuxième), Paris: Ernest Leroux.
1881b "Études bouddhiques, Comment on devient Pratyeka-Buddha," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 7 vol 17 1881:515-550.
1881c "Études bouddhiques, Comment on devient Arhat," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 7 vol 18 1881:460-498.
1882 "Études bouddhiques, Méaventures des Arhats," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 7 vol 19 1882:328-360.
1883 *Fragments extraits du Kandjour, Traduits du tibétain*, (*Annales du Musée Guimet*, tome cinquième), Paris: Ernest Leroux.
1884a "Études bouddhiques, Comment on devient Deva," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 8 vol 3 1883:5-41.
1884b "Études bouddhiques, Comment on devient Preta," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 8 vol 3 1884:109-140.
1887 "Études bouddhiques, Le Sūtra d'Upali," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 8 vol 9 1887:309-349.
1888 "Études bouddhiques, Nâaputta et le NigaZhas," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 8 vol 12 1888:209-252.
1891 *Avadana-çataka, Cent légendes (bouddhiques), Traduites du Sanskrit*, (*Annales du Musée Guimet*, tome dix-huitième), Paris: Ernest Leroux.
1892 (part 1) "L'enfer indien," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 8 vol 20 1892:185-232.
1897 "Ciñcā-Mānāvīkā Sundarī," *Journal Asiatique*, sér 9 vol 9 1897:288-317.
- Fenn, Mavis
1996 "Two Notions of Poverty in the Pali Canon," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 9 1996:98-125.
- Fernando, C M
1908 *Nikaya-sangraha* (translation). Colombo: H C Cottle, 1908. ↓Dhammakitti, Jayabāhu Deva-rakkhita.
- Fick, Richard
1897 *Die sociale Gliederung im nordöstlichen Indien zu Buddhas Zeit; Mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Kastenfrage; Vornehmlich auf Grund der Jataka dargestellt*, Kiel: Haeseler, Verlag für Orientalische Literatur.
- Filliozat, Jean

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1963 "La mort volontaire par le feu et la tradition bouddhique indienne," *Journal Asiatique* 251 1963:21-51.
- 1967 "L'abandon de la vie par le sage et les suicides du criminel et du héros dans la tradition indienne," *Arts Asiatiques* 15 1967:65-88.
- 1980 "Sur le domaine sémantique de puṇya," in *Indianisme et Bouddhisme, Mélanges offerts à Mgr Etienne Lamotte* (Publications de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain, 23), Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1980:101-116.
- Findly, Ellison Banks
2002 "Borderline Beings, Plant Possibilities in Early Buddhism," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 122,2 2002:252-263.
- Finegan, Jack
1989 *An Archaeological History of Religions of Indian Asia*. NY: Paragon House, 1989.
- Finnegan, Damchö Diana
2009 "For the Sake of Women too," *Ethics and Gender in the Narratives of the Mūlasarvāstivāda Vinaya*, PhD thesis, University of Wisconsin-Madison.
- Finot, Louis
1932 "Mahāparinibbānasutta and Cullavagga," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 8,2 1932:241-246.
- Fiordalis, David V
2008 *Miracles and Superhuman Powers in South Asian Buddhist Literature*, PhD thesis, University of Michigan.
- Fischer, Klaus
1980 "Hidden Symbolism in Stupa-Railing Reliefs, Coincidentia Oppositorum of Māra and Kāma," in *The Stupa, Its Religious, Historical and Architectural Significance*, (Beiträge zur Südasienforschung, Südasien-Institut Universität Heidelberg, Band 55), A L Dallapiccola et al (ed), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1980:90-99.
- Flood, F B
1989 "Herakles and the 'Perpetual Acolyte' of the Buddha, Some Observations on the Iconography of Vajrapāṇī in Gandharan Art," *South Asian Studies* 5 1989:17-27.
- Fog, Frank Gerhard
1994 "Soteriology and Meditation of the Pali Canon in the Socio-Religious Context of Early Buddhism," *Temenos* 30 1994:35-58.
- Foley, Caroline A [Mrs C A F Rhys Davids]
1894 "The Vedalla Sutta, As Illustrating the Psychological Basis of Buddhist Ethics," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1894:321-333.
- Forte, Antonio
1984 "The Activities in China of the Tantric Master Manicintana (Paossu-Wei 寶思惟: ? - 721 A D) from Kashmir and of His Northern Indian Collaborators," *East and West* 34 1984:301-345.
1995 "The Hostage An Shigao and His Offspring," (*Italian School of East Asian Studies, Occasional Papers* 6), Kyoto: Istituto Italiano di Cultura, Scuola di Studi sull'Asia Orientale.
- Foucher, Alfred
1903 "Les bas-reliefs du Stûpa de Sikri (Gandhâra)," *Journal Asiatique, sér 10 vol 2* 1903:185-330.
1905 *L'art gréco-bouddhique du Gandhâra, Étude sur les origines de l'influence classique dans l'art bouddhique de l'Inde et de l'Extrême-Orient*. Publications de l'École Française d'Extrême-Orient. Paris: Ernest Leroux 1 of 2 1905. Vol 2 1918
1918 *L'art gréco-bouddhique du Gandhâra* vol 2 of 2 ↑1905.
1934 *On the Iconography of the Buddha's Nativity*, (Memoirs of the Archaeological Survey of India 46), H Hargreaves (tr), Delhi: Swati Publications. Repr 1991.

- 1949 *La vie du Bouddha, d'après les textes et les monuments de l'Inde*. Bibliothèque Historique. Paris: Payot.
- 1955 *Les vies antérieures du Bouddha, d'après les textes e les monuments de l'Inde, Choix de contes*, Paris: Presses Universitaires de France.
- Franke, R Otto <https://whowaswho-indology.info/2071/franke-rudolf-otto/>
- 1906 "Jataka-Mahābharata Parallelen," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 20 1906:317-372.
- 1908 "The Buddhist Councils at Rajagaha and Vesali, As Alleged in Cullavagga XI, XII," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 6 1908:1-80.
- 1912 "Konkordanz der Gathas des MajjhimaNikāya," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 26 1912:171-221.
- 1913a *Dīghanikāya, Das Buch der Langen Texte des buddhistischen Kanons, In Auswahl übersetzt*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- 1913b "Das einheitliche Thema des DighaNikāya," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 27 1913:198-216, 276-304.
- 1913c "Die Verknüpfung der DighaNikāya-Suttas untereinander," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 67 1913:409-461.
- 1914a "Die Zusammenhänge der MajjhimaNikāya-Suttas," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 68 1914:473-530.
- 1914b "Der Dogmatische Buddha nach dem Dīghanikāya," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 28 1915:331-355.
- 1914c "MajjhimaNikāya und Suttanipāta," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 28 1914:261-276.
- 1915 "Der einheitliche Grundgedanke des MajjhimaNikāya, Die Erziehung gemäß der Lehre (dhamma-vinaya)," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 29 1915:134-171.
- 1915 "Die Buddhalehre in ihrer erreichbar-ältesten Gestalt (im Dīghanikāya)," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft (ZDMG)* vol 69 1915:455-490; vol 71 1917:50-98.
- Frauwallner, Erich
- 1952 "Die buddhistischen Konzile," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 102 1952:240-261.
- 1953 *Geschichte der indischen Philosophie, Die Philosophie des Veda and des Epos, Der Buddha und der Jina, Das Samkhya und das klassische Yoga-System*, Salzburg: Otto Müller, vol 1.
- 1956 *The Earliest Vinaya and the Beginnings of Buddhist Literature*, (Serie Orientale Roma VIII), Rome: Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente.
- 1964 "Abhidharma Studien," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens*, vol 8 1964:59-99 and vol 15 1971:69-121. Repr 1971.
For other installments of "Abhidharma Studien," see *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens*, (1963) vol 7:20-36, (1972) vol 16:95-152, and (1973) vol:97-121.
- 1971 "Die Entstehung der buddhistischen Systeme," *Nachrichten der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse* 6 1971:113-127.
- Freiberger, Oliver
- 1997 "Zur Verwendungsweise der Bezeichnung paribbājaka im Pali-Kanon," in *Untersuchungen zur buddhistischen Literatur I, Gustav Roth zum 80. Geburtstag gewidmet*, (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 8), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997:121-130. See I: SWTF.
- 2000a *Der Orden in der Lehre, Zur religiösen Deutung des Saṅgha im frühen Buddhismus*, (Studies in Oriental Religions 47), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.

- 2000b "Profiling the Saṅgha, Institutional and Non-Institutional Tendencies in Early Buddhist Teachings," *Marburg Journal of Religion* 5,1 2000:1-12.
- 2005 "Ein 'Vinaya für Hausbewohner'? Norm und Praxis der Laienanhänger im frühen Buddhismus," in *Im Dickicht der Gebote, Studien zur Dialektik von Norm und Praxis in der Buddhisten-geschichte Asiens*, P Schalk (ed), Uppsala: Universitet, 2005:225-252.
- 2006 "Early Buddhism, asceticism, and the politics of the middle way," in (ed) O Freiberger, *Asceticism and its Critics, Historical Accounts and Comparative Perspectives*, New York: Oxford Univ Press, 2006:235-258.
- Fuchs, Walter
1930 "Zur technischen Organisation der Übersetzungen buddhistischer Schriften ins Chinesische," *Asia Major* 6 1930:84-103.
- Fujita, Kotatsu
1975 "One Vehicle or Three?," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 3 1975:79-166.
1982 "The Doctrinal Characteristics of Karman in Early Buddhism," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of Professor J W de Jong on His Sixtieth Birthday, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27)*, L A Hercus et al (ed), Canberra: Faculty of Asian Studies, 1982:149-159.
- Fukita, Takamichi
1986 "On and around Hybrid Sanskrit in the Mahāvādānasūtra and the Saṅghabhedavastu," *Indogaku Bukkyōgaku Kenkyū / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 35,1, 1986:490-488.
1997 "How many people joined in the first sannipāta of Vipasyin," in *Bauddhavidyāsudhākarah, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), (ed) J U Hartmann et al Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997: 153-163.
2003 *The Mahāvādānasūtra, A new edition based on manuscripts discovered in Northern Turkestan*, (Sanskrit-Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 10). Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 2003.
2009 "The Sanskrit Fragments Or. 15009/301-350 in the Hoernle Collection," in *Buddhist Manuscripts from Central Asia, The British Library Sanskrit Fragments*, (ed) S Karashima et al Tokyo: *The International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhism*, Soka Univ, 2009: 298-330.
- Fuller, C J
2001 "Orality, Literacy and Memorization, Priestly Education in Contemporary South India," *Modern Asian Studies* 35,1 2001:1-31.
- Fuller, Paul
2005 *The Notion of diṭṭhi in Theravada Buddhism, The Point of View*, London: Curzon.
- Fussman, Gérard
1974 "Documents épigraphiques koucheans, III., Buddha de l'an 5," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 61 1974:54-61.
- Gabain, Annemarie von
1954 *Türkische Turfan-Texte VIII*, (Abhandlungen der deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Klasse für Sprachen, Literatur und Kunst, Jahrgang 1952 Nr 7), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
1963 "Zentralasiatische türkische Literaturen I, Vorislamische alttürkische Literatur," in *Handbuch der Orientalistik, Abteilung 1, Der Nahe und der Mittlere Osten, Band 5, Altaistik, Abschnitt 1*, B Spuler (ed), Leiden: Brill, 1963:207-228.
- Gaffney, Sean

- 1996 "The Pali Nidānakathā and its Tibetan Translation, Its Textual Precursors and Associated Literature," in *The Buddhist Forum*, Volume IV, Seminar Papers 1994-1996, T. Skorupski (ed), London: School of Oriental and African Studies, 1996:75-91.
- Galambos, Imre
2015 *Translating Chinese Tradition and Teaching Tangut Culture: Manuscripts and printed books from Khara-khoto*. (Studies in Manuscript Cultures 6.) Berlin & Boston: de Gruyter, 2015.
- Galloway, Brian
1991 "Thus Have I Heard, At One Time ... ," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 34 1991:87-104.
- Gamage, Gemunu Siri
2003 "How the Brahmanic Oral Education System Evolved in Buddhist Monasticism," in *Praṇāma-lekhā, Essays in Honour of Ven Dr Medāgama Vajiragnana*, W Wimalajothi et al (ed), London: Buddhist Vihara, 2003:198-211.
- Gampert, Wilhelm
1939 *Die Sühnezeremonien in der altindischen Rechtsliteratur*, (Monografie Archivu Orientálního 6), Prag: Orientalisches Institut.
- Ganguly, Jayeeta
1989 "Nisraya and Dhutanga in Buddhist Tradition," *Bulletin of Tibetology*, ns 2 1989:17-29.
- Gauthiot, Robert
1912 "Le Sūtra du Religieux Ongles-Longs, Texte sogdien et traduction," *Mémoires de la Société de Linguistique de Paris* 17 1912:357-367.
1926 et al. *Le Sūtra des Causes et des Effets du Bien et du Mal, Édité et traduit d'après les textes sogdiens, chinois et tibétains*, (Mission Pelliot en Asie Centrale, série in-quarto), Paris: Paul Geuthner 2.
- Geiger, Magdalene and Wilhelm
1920 "Pali Dhamma, Vornehmlich in der kanonischen Literatur," in *Abhandlungen der Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, (Philosophisch-philologische und historische Klasse XXXI. Band, 1. Abhandlung), München: Bayerische Akademie der Wissenschaften.
- Geiger, Wilhelm
1912 *The Mahāvamsa or the Great Chronicle of Ceylon, Translated into English*, London: Pali Text Society.
1916 *Pali Literatur und Sprache*, (Grundriss der Indo-Arischen Philologie und Altertumskunde, 1. Band 7. Heft), Strassburg: Karl J Trübner.
1923 *Elementarbuch des Sanskrit, Unter Berücksichtigung der vedischen Sprache*, Berlin: Walter de Gruyter.
- Geng, Shimin et al
1988 *Das Zusammentreffen mit Maitreya, Die ersten fünf Kapitel der Hami-Version der Maitrisimit*, (Asiatische Forschungen, Monographienreihe zur Geschichte, Kultur und Sprache der Völker Ost- und Zentralasiens, Band 103), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- Gethin, R M L (Rupert Mark Lowell)
1986 "The Five Khandhas, Their Treatment in the Nikāyas and Early Abhihamma," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 14 1986:35-53.
1992a *The Buddhist Path to Awakening, A Study of the Bodhi-Pakkhiya Dhamma*, (Brill's Indological Library 7), Leiden: E J Brill.
1992b "The Māṭikās, Memorization, Mindfulness, and the List," in *In the Mirror of Memory, Reflections on Mindfulness and Remembrance in Indian and Tibetan Buddhism*, (Sunny Series in Buddhist Studies), J Gyatso (ed), Albany: State University of New York Press, 1992:149-172.
1997a "Cosmology and Meditation, From the Aggañña-Sutta to the Mahāyāna," *History of Religions* 36. 1997:183-217.

- 1997b “Wrong View (miccha-diṭṭhi) and Right View (samma-diṭṭhi) in the Theravāda Abhidhamma,” in *Recent Researches in Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Y Karunadasa*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Colombo: Y Karunadasa Felicitation Committee, 1997:211-229.
- 2004a “On the Practice of Buddhist Meditation According to the Pali Nikāyas and Exegetical Sources” (lecture transcript), *Buddhismus in Geschichte und Gegenwart*, University of Hamburg, Asia-Africa-Institute, Department for Indian and Tibetan Studies 9 2004:201-221.
- 2004b “He Who Sees Dhamma Sees Dhammas, Dhamma in Early Buddhism,” *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 32 2004:513-542.
- 2005 “Buddhist Books and Texts, Canon and Canonization; Abhidharma,” in *Encyclopedia of Religion*, 2nd edition, L Jones (ed), Detroit: Macmillan 15 2005:10020-10023.
- 2006 “Mythology as meditation, from the Mahāsudassana Sutta to the Sukhāvatīvyāha Sūtra.” *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 28 2006:63-112.
- 2007 “What’s in a Repetition? On Counting the Suttas of the Saṃyutta-Nikāya,” *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 29 2007:365-387.
- 2008 *Sayings of the Buddha, A Selection of Suttas from the Pali Nikāyas, Translated with an Introduction and Notes by Rupert Gethin*, (Oxford World’s Classics), Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Ghosa, Pratapacandra
1914 *Çatasāhasrikā-prajñā-pāramitā-sūtra, A Theological and Philosophical Discourse of Buddha with His Disciples*, (Bibliotheca Indica 153), Calcutta: Asiatic Society.
- Ghosh, A
1973 *The City in Early Historical India*, Simla: Indian Institute of Advanced Study.
- Gifford, Julie
2003 “The Insight Guide to Hell, Mahāmoggallāna and Theravāda Buddhist Cosmology,” in *Constituting Communities, Theravada Buddhism and the Religious Cultures of South and South-east Asia*, (Suny Series in Buddhist Studies), J C Holt et al (ed), New York: State University of New York Press, 2003:71-84.
- Gimello, Robert M
2004 “Bodhi (Awakening),” in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:50-53.
- Glaserapp, Helmuth von
1915 *Die Lehre vom Karman in der Philosophie der Jainas, Nach den Karmagranthas dargestellt*, Leipzig: G Kreysing.
1925 *Jainism, An Indian Religion of Salvation*, (Lala Sundar Lal Jain Research Series XIV), S B Shrotri (tr), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1999.
1951 “Die Polemik der Buddhisten und Brahmanen gegen die Jainas,” in *Beiträge zur indischen Philologie und Altertumskunde*, W Schubring Felicitation Volume, Hamburg: Cram de Gruyter, 1951:74-83.
- Glass, Andrew
2006 *Connected Discourses in Gandhara, A Study, Edition, and Translation of Four Saṃyuktāgama-Type Sūtras from the Senior Collection*, PhD thesis, University of Washington, published at <http://www.andrewglass.org/phd.php>.
2007 With Mark Allow. *Four Gāndhārī Saṃyuktāgama Sūtras, Senior Kharoṣṭhī Fragment 5*, (Gāndhāran Buddhist Texts 4), Seattle: University of Washington Press.
2010 “Guṇabhadra, Baoyún, and the Saṃyuktāgama,” *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 31,1-2 2010:185-203.
- Gnanarama, P

- 1997 "Tathagata, A Study of the Canonical and Commentarial Definitions," in *Recent Researches in Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Y Karunadasa*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Colombo: Y Karunadasa Felicitation Committee, 1997:230-241.
- Gnoli, Raniero
- 1977-78 *The Gilgit Manuscript of the Saṅghabhedavastu, being the 17th and last section of the Vinaya of the Mūlasarvāstivādin*. Asst by T Venkatacharya. Serie Orientale Roma 49,1+2. Rome: Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente, 1977+1978: part 1 of 2 [1977](#); part 2 [1978](#). [SBV]
- 1978a ↑1977.
- 1978b *The Gilgit Manuscript of the Śāyanāsanavastu and the Adhikaraṇavastu, being the 15th and 16th sections of the Vinaya of the Mūlasarvāstivādin*. (Serie Orientale Roma 50), Rome: Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente, 1978. [SAV]
- Godage, C E
- 1945 "The Place of Indra in Early Buddhism," *University of Ceylon Review* 3,1 1945:41-72.
- Goff, Lyn M
- 1998 et al. "Imagination Inflation for Action Events, Repeated Imaginings Lead to Illusory Recollections," *Memory & Cognition* 26,1 1998:20-33.
- Gokhale, Balkrishna Govind
- 1966 "Early Buddhist Kingship," *Journal of Asian Studies* 26,1 1966:15-22.
- 1976 "The Image-World of the Thera-Therī-Gāthās," in *Malalasekera Commemoration Volume*, O H de Wijesekera (ed), Colombo: The Malalasekera Commemoration Volume Editorial Committee, 1976:96-110.
- 1980a "Early Buddhism and the Brahmanas," in *Studies in the History of Buddhism, Papers Presented at the International Conference on the History of Buddhism at the University of Wisconsin, Madison, WIS, USA, August 19-21, 1976*, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1980:67-77.
- 1980b "The Image-World of the Nikāyas," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 100,4 1980: 445-452.
- 1989 "Aloko Udapadi, The Imagery of Illumination in Early Buddhist Literature," in *Amala Prajña: Aspects of Buddhist Studies*, Professor P V Bapat Felicitation Volume, (Bibliotheca Indo-Budhica 63), N H Samtani et al (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1989:1-10.
- 1994a "Bhakti in Early Buddhism," in *New Light on Early Buddhism*, B G Gokhale (ed). Bombay: Popular Prakashan, 1994:69-83. Repr 2001.
- 1994b "Early Buddhism and the Urban Revolution," in *ibid*, 1994:43-57. Repr 2001.
- 1994c "The Early Buddhist Elite," in *ibid*, 1994:58-68. Repr 2001.
- 1994d "The Early Buddhist View of the State," in *ibid*, 1994:121-132. Repr 2001.
- 1994e "The Miraculous, Superhuman and Supernormal in Early Buddhism," in *ibid*, 1994:97-109. Repr 2001.
- 1994f "On Buddhist Historiography," in *ibid*, 1994:1-12. Repr 2001.
- Gokuldas, M A de
- 1951 *Significance and Importance of Jātakas, with special reference to Bharhut*. Calcutta: Calcutta Univ Press, 1951.
- 1955 *Democracy in Early Buddhist Saṅgha*, Calcutta: Calcutta University.
- Gombrich, Richard F
- 1971 "'Merit Transference' in Sinhalese Buddhism, A Case Study of the Interaction between Doctrine and Practice," *History of Religions* 11 1972:203-219.
- 1972 "Feminine Elements in Sinhalese Buddhism," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 16 1972:67-93.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1975a "Ancient Indian Cosmology," in *Ancient Cosmologies*, C Blacker et al (ed), London: George Allen & Unwin, 1975:110-142.
- 1975b "Buddhist Karma and Social Control," *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 17 1975: 212-220.
- 1980 "The Significance of Former Buddhas in the Theravadin Tradition," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of Walpola Rahula*, S Balasooriya et al (ed), London: Fraser, 1980:62-72.
- 1984a "Notes on the Brahminical Background to Buddhist Ethics," in *Buddhist Studies in Honor of Hammalava Saddhatissa*, Dhammapala et al (ed), Sri Lanka: University of Jayewardenepura, 1984:91-102.
- 1984b "Temporary Ordination in Sri Lanka," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 7,2 1984:41-65.
- 1987 "Three Souls, One or None, The Vagaries of a Pali Pericope," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 11 1987:73-78.
- 1988 *Theravada Buddhism, A Social History from Ancient Benares to Modern Colombo*, London: Routledge & Kegan.
- 1990a "Recovering the Buddha's message," *The Buddhist Forum* 1, 1990:5-20.
- 1990b "How the Mahāyāna Began," *The Buddhist Forum* 1, 1990:21-30.
- 1990c "Making Mountains without Molehills, The Case of the Missing Stupa," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 15 1990:141-143.
- 1991 "Patimokkha, Purgative," in *Studies in Buddhism and Culture, In Honour of Professor Dr. Egaku Mayeda on His Sixty-fifth Birthday*, Editorial Committee of the Felicitation Volume for Professor Dr. Egaku Mayeda (ed), Tokyo: Sankibo Busshorin, 1991:31-38.
- 1992a "The Buddha's Book of Genesis?," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 35 1992:159-178.
- 1992b "Why Six Former Buddhas?," *Journal of Oriental Research* 56/57 1992:326-330.
- 1994 "The Buddha and the Jains, A Reply to Professor Bronkhorst," *Asiatische Studien* 48 1994: 1069-1096.
- 1996 *How Buddhism Began, The Conditioned Genesis of the Early Teachings*, (Jordan Lectures 1994), London: Athlone.
- 2001 "A Visit to Brahma the Heron," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 29 2001:95-108.
- 2002 "Another Buddhist Criticism of Yajñavalkya," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:21-23. Repr 2003.
- 2003 "Obsession with Origins," in *Approaching the Dhamma, Buddhist Texts and Practice in South and Southeast Asia*, A M Blackburn et al (ed), Seattle: Pariyatti Editions, 2003:3-15.
- 2005 "Thoughts about Karma," in *Buddhism and Jainism, Essays in Honour of Dr Hojun Nagasaki on His Seventieth Birthday*, Kyoto: Committee for the Felicitation of Dr Hojun Nagasaki's Seventieth Birthday, 2005:740-726.
- 2007 "Popperian Vinaya, Conjecture and Refutation in Practice," in *Pramāṇakīrtiḥ, Papers dedicated to Ernst Steinkellner on the Occasion of His 70th Birthday*, (Wiener Studien zur Tibetologie und Buddhismuskunde, Heft 70.1), B. Kellner et al (ed), Wien: Arbeitskreis für Tibetische und Buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien, 2007:203-211.
- 2008 Gombrich & Cristina Scherrer-Schaub (edd), "Buddhist studies." Papers of the 12th World Sanskrit Conference held in Helsinki, Finland, 13-18 July 2003, vol 8 (gen ed Petteri Koskikallio & Asko Parpola). Delhi: MLBD 2008.
- 2009 *What the Buddha Thought*, (Oxford Centre for Buddhist Studies Monograph), London: Equinox.
- Gombrich, Richard & Cristina Scherrer-Schaub (edd) ↑ Gombrich 2008.
Gómez, Luis O

- 1975 "Some Aspects of the Free-will Question in the Nikāyas," *Philosophy East and West* 25,1 1975:81-90.
- 1976 "Proto-Madhyamika in the Pali Canon," *Philosophy East and West* 26,2 1976:137-165.
- 1987 "Buddhist Books and Texts, Exegesis and Hermeneutics," in *Encyclopedia of Religion*, L Jones (ed), Detroit: Macmillan 2 1987:1268-1278. Repr 2005.
- Gonda, Jan
1966 *Ancient Indian Kingship from the Religious Point of View*, Leiden: E J Brill.
1973-87 (ed) *History of Indian Literature* 30 vols ↑ I: HIL:G.
- Goonesequera, Lakshmi R
1967 "Aṭṭhakathā," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 2,2 1967:335-352.
1968 "Bhaṇaka," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 2,4 1968:688-690.
- Goshima, Kiyotaka
2008 "Who Was Ch'ing-mu ('Blue-Eyes')?," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 11 2008:325-334.
- Gowans, Christopher W
2003 *Philosophy of the Buddha*, London: Routledge.
- Gräfe, Udo Heiner
1974 *Systematische Zusammenstellung kulturgeschichtlicher Informationen aus dem Vinaya-piṭakam der Theravadin*, PhD thesis, Göttingen: Georg-August-Universität.
- Graham, William A
1987 "Scripture," in *Encyclopedia of Religion*, M Eliade (ed), New York: Macmillan, 1987:133-145.
- Granoff, Phyllis
1996 "The ambiguity of miracles, Buddhist understandings of supernatural power," *East and West* 46, 1996:79-96.
1998 "Divine Delicacies, Monks, Images, and Miracles in the Contest Between Jainism and Buddhism," in *Images, Miracles, And Authority in Asian Religious Traditions*, R H Davids (ed), Boulder: Westview Press, 1998:55-95.
2002 "Paradigms of Protection in Early Indian Religious Texts or an Essay on What to Do with Your Demons," in *Essays in Jaina Philosophy and Religion*, (Warsaw Indological Studies 2), P Balcerowics et al (ed), Warsaw 2002:181-212. Repr 2003.
- Grant, Jim; Sam Gorin, Neil Fleming
2008 *The archaeology coursebook: an introduction to themes, sites, methods and skills*. 2001; 2nd ed 2005; 3rd ed 2008; 4th ed 2015. New York & Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge.
- Greene, Eric Mathew
2006 *Of Bones and Buddhas, Contemplation of the Corpse and its Connection to Meditations on Purity as Evidenced by 5th Century Chinese Meditation Manuals*, MA thesis, Berkeley: University of California.
- Grero, C Ananda
1996 *An Analysis of the Theravada Vinaya in the Light of Modern Legal Philosophy*, Colombo: Karunaratne & Sons.
- Grey, Leslie
1994 *A Concordance of Buddhist Birth Stories*, Oxford: Pali Text Society.
- Griffiths, Paul J
1983 "Buddhist Jhana, A Form-Critical Study," *Religion* 13 1983:55-68.
1986 *On Being Mindless, Buddhist Meditation and the Mind-Body Problem*, Illinois, La Salle: Open Court. Repr 1991.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1999 *Religious Reading, The Place of Reading in the Practice of Religion*, New York: Oxford University Press.
- Grohmann, F F
1991 “蟻垤經初探, [The Ant Hill Discourse, First Steps Towards an Understanding],” *Chung-Hwa Buddhist Journal* 4 1991:29-74.
- Grönbold, Günter
1984 *Der buddhistische Kanon, Eine Bibliographie*, Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- Gross, Rita M
1993 *Buddhism after Patriarchy, A Feminist History, Analysis and Reconstruction of Buddhism*, Albany: State University of New York Press.
- Guang Xing
2002a “The bad karma of the Buddha,” *Buddhist Studies Review* 19,1 2002:19-29.
2002b “The concept of the Buddha in early Buddhism,” *World Hongming Philosophical Quarterly*, 2002:1-21.
2004 “An enquiry into the origin of the Mahāsaṅghika Buddhology,” *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 5 2004:41-51.
2005 “Filial Piety in Early Buddhism,” *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 12 2004:81-106.
2007 “Nagasena Bhikṣu Sūtra,” *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 5 2007:117-216.
- Gunaratana, Henepola
1985 *The Path of Serenity and Insight: An explanation of the Buddhist Jhānas*. Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
2007 “Should we Come out of Jhana to Practice Vipassana?,” in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of Venerable Kirindigalle Dhammaratana*, S Ratnayaka (ed), Colombo: Felicitation Committee for Viharasthana Karyasadhaka Samitiya, 2007:41-74.
http://www.bhavanasociety.org/resource/should_we_come_out_of_jhana_to_practice_vipassana/.
2009 “The Jhanas: In Theravada Buddhist Meditation.” Access to Insight, 7 June 2009, <http://www.accesstoinsight.org/lib/authors/gunaratana/wheel351.html> or <http://www.accesstoinsight.org/lib/authors/gunaratana/wheel351.html>.
- Gunawardana, R A L H
1966 “Buddhist Nikāyas in Mediaeval Ceylon,” *The Ceylon Journal of Historical and Social Studies* 9 1966:55-66.
- Günther, Herbert
1944 “Die buddhistische Kosmogonie,” *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 98 1944:44-83.
- Guruge, Ananda W P
1970 “Some Problems in Buddhist Ethics,” in *Añjali, O H de Wijesekera Felicitation Volume*, Tilakasiri (ed), Peradeniya, 1970:4-19.
1988 *The Buddha’s Encounters with Māra the Tempter, Their Representation in Literature and Art*, (Wheel Publication 429), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1997.
2003 “How the Buddha Taught,” in *Pra ṇāmalekha, Essays in Honour of Ven Dr Medāgama Vajiragnana*, W Wimalajothi et al (ed), London: Buddhist Vihara, 2003:333-383.
2005 “Shan-Jian-Lu-Piposha as an Authentic Source on the Early History of Buddhism and Asoka,” in *Dhamma-Vinaya, Essays in Honour of Venerable Professor Dhammavihari (Jotiya Dhira-sekera)*, A. Tilakaratne et al (ed), Colombo: Sri Lanka Association for Buddhist Studies, 2005: 91-110.
- Habata, Hiromi

- 2007 *Die zentralasiatischen Sanskrit-Fragmente des Mahāparinirvāṇa-Mahāsūtra, Kritische Ausgabe des Sanskrittextes und seiner tibetischen Übertragung im Vergleich mit den chinesischen Übersetzungen.* Marburg: Indica et Tibetica, 2007.
- Habito, R L F
1988 "Buddhist Philosophy as Experiential Path, A Journey Through the Sutta Nipata," *International Philosophical Quarterly* 28,2 1988:125-139.
- Hacker, Paul
1983 "Inklusivismus," in *Inklusivismus, Eine indische Denkform*, (Publications of the de Nobili Research Library, Occasional Papers 2), G Oberhammer (ed), Wien: Gerold, 1983:11-28.
- Hae-ju, Sunim
1999 "Can Women Achieve Enlightenment? A Critique of Sexual Transformation for Enlightenment," in *Buddhist Women Across Cultures, Realizations*, Karma Lekshe Tsomo (ed), State University of New York Press, 1999:123-141.
- Hahlweg, Klaus
1954 *Das Mahāgovinda-Sūtra, Eine vergleichende Analyse der indischen und chinesischen Versionen*, PhD thesis, München: Ludwig-Maximilians-Universität.
- Hahn, Michael
1977 "Das SaptamaithunaSamyuktasūtra, Ein Sūtra des Ekottarikāgama," in *Beiträge zur Indienforschung, Ernst Waldschmidt zum 80. Geburtstag gewidmet*, (Veröffentlichungen des Museums für Indische Kunst, Band 4), Berlin: Museum für Indische Kunst, 1977:205-224.
1983 et al. *Das Mṛgajātaka (Haribhaṭṭajātakamālā XI), Studie, Texte, Glossar*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 3), Bonn: Indica et Tibetica.
1997 "Kṣemendras Garbhāvakrāntyavadāna," *Journal of the European Ayurvedic Society* 5 1997: 82-112.
- Halbfass, Wilhelm
1991 *Tradition and Reflection, Explorations in Indian Thought*, Albany, NY: State University of New York Press, 1991. Repr Delhi: Sri Satguru. Repr 1992.
1995 "Early Indian References to the Greeks and the First Encounters between Buddhism and the West," in *When Did the Buddha Live? The Controversy on The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, H Bechert (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1995:195-209.
2000 *Karma und Wiedergeburt im indischen Denken*, Kreuzlingen: Hugendubel (Diederichs).
- Haldar, J R
1977 *Early Buddhist Mythology*, New Delhi: Manohar.
- Hallisey, Charles
1990 "Appropos the Pali Vinaya as a Historical Document, A Reply to Gregory Schopen," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 15 1990:197-208.
- Hamilton, Sue
1996 *Identity and Experience, The Constitution of the Human Being According to Early Buddhism*, London: Luzac Oriental, 1996 xxxi 218 pp. Rev by Damien Keown 1997.
1997 "The Dependent Nature of the Phenomenal World," in *Recent Researches in Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Y Karunadasa*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Colombo: Y Karunadasa Felicitation Committee, 1997:276-295.
2000 *Early Buddhism, A New Approach, The I of the Beholder*, Richmond, Surrey: Curzon.
- Hamm, Frank-Richard
1962 "Zu einigen neueren Ausgaben des Pali-Tiṭṭaka," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* (neue Folge, Band 37) 112 1962:353-378. Translated as "On some recent editions of the Pāli Tipiṭaka," in *German Scholars on India: Contributions to Indian*

- Studies*, ed Cultural Department of the Embassy of the Federal Republic of Germany, New Delhi, vol I, Varanasi: Chowkhamba Sanskrit Series Office, 1973:123-135.
- 1968 "Die 'Verkörperung' des Bodhisattva im Pāli-Jataka," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Torgeländischen Gesellschaft* 118 1968:357-366.
- Hancher, Michael
- 1981 "Humpty Dumpty and verbal meaning." *The Journal of Aesthetics and Art Criticism* 40,1 Autumn 1981:49-58.
<https://experts.umn.edu/en/publications/humpty-dumpty-and-verbal-meaning>.
- Hara, Minoru
- 1980 "A Note on the Buddha's Birth Story," in *Indianisme et Bouddhisme, Mélanges offerts à Mgr Etienne Lamotte* (Publications de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain, 23), Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1980:143-157.
- 1986a "The holding of the hair (*keśagrahaṇa*)," *Acta Orientalia* 47 1986:67-92.
- 1986b "A Note on the Hindu Concept of Man, Sanskrit *mānuṣya*," *Journal of the Faculty of Letters, The University of Tokyo, Aesthetics* 11 1986:45-60.
- 1994 "Transfer of Merit in Hindu Literature and Religion," *The Memoirs of the Toyo Bunko* 52 1994:103-135.
- 1997 "A note on the Buddha's asceticism," in *Bauddhavidyāsudhākaraḥ, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*. Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30., (ed) J-U Hartmann et al, Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:249-260.
- 2005 "A Note on Pali *akuppa*," in *Indische Kultur im Kontext, Rituale, Texte und Ideen aus Indien und der Welt, Festschrift für Klaus Mylius*, (Beiträge zur Indologie Band 40), L Göhler (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2005:229-246.
- 2006 "Hindu Concept of Shame - Sanskrit *lajjā, vṛḍā, hrī*," *Indologica Taurinensia* 32 2006:141-195.
- 2007 "Words for Love in Sanskrit," *Rivista degli Studi Orientali* 80,1-4 2007:81-106.
- 2009 "Divine Procreation," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 52 2009:217-249.
- Hare, E M
- 1961 (vol 3) *The Book of the Gradual Sayings*, London: Pali Text Society. ↑I: S:H.
- Harley, Trevor A
- 1995 *The Psychology of Language, From Data to Theory*, Hove: Psychology Press. Repr 1996.
- Harlez, C de
- 1899 "Correspondence 1. Tathagata," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, p 131.
- Harris, Elizabeth J
- 1990 *Violence and Disruption in Society; A Study of the Early Buddhist Texts*, (Wheel Publication 392/393), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1994.
- Harrison, Paul
- 1978a "Buddhānusr̥ti in the Pratyutpanna-buddha-saṃmukhāvasthitasamādhī-sātra," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 6 1978:35-57.
- 1978b *The Tibetan Text of the Pratyutpanna-buddha-saṃmukhavasthita-samādhī-sūtra*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series I), Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- 1982 "Sanskrit Fragments of a Lokottaravādin Tradition," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of Professor J W de Jong on His 60th Birthday*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27), L A Hercus (ed), Canberra: Faculty of Asian Studies, 1982:211-234.
- 1990 *The Samadhi of Direct Encounter with the Buddhas of the Present, An Annotated English Translation of the Tibetan Version of the Pratyutpanna-buddhasaṃmukhāvasthita-samā-*

- dhi-sūtra with Several Appendixes Relating to the History of the Text*, Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- 1995 “Some Reflections on the Personality of the Buddha,” *Otani Gakuho / Journal of Buddhist Studies and Humanities* 74,4 1995:1-29.
- 1997 “The Ekottarikāgama Translations of An Shigao,” in *Bauddhavidyāsudhākaraḥ, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:261-284.
- 2002 “Another Addition to the An Shigao Corpus? Preliminary Notes on an Early Chinese Saṃyuktāgama Translation,” in *Early Buddhism and Abhidharma Thought, In Honor of Doctor Hajime Sakurabe on His Seventy-seventh Birthday*, Sakurabe Ronshu Committee (ed), Kyoto: Heirakuji shoten, 2002:1-32.
- 2003 “Mediums and Messages, Reflections on the Production of Mahāyāna Sūtras,” *The Eastern Buddhist* 35,1/2 2003:115-151.
- 2004 “An Shigao,” in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell et al (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:24-25.
- 2009 ↑2014.
- 2014 (edd) Paul Harrison & Jens-Uwe Hartmann, *From Birch Bark to Digital Data: Refert advances in Buddhist manuscript research*. Papers presented at the Conference Indic Buddhist Manuscripts: The state of the field, Stanford, 15-19 June 2009. Vienna: Verlag der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaften, 2014.
- Härtel, Herbert
- 1956 *Karmavacana, Formulare für den Gebrauch im buddhistischen Gemeindeleben aus ostturkestanischen Sanskrit-Handschriften*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden III), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
- 1995 “Archaeological Research on Ancient Buddhist Sites,” in *When Did the Buddha Live? The Controversy on The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, H Bechert (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1995:141-159.
- Hartmann, Jens-Uwe
- 1985 “Zur Frage der Schulzugehörigkeit des Avadānaśataka,” in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur, Erster Teil*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985: 219-224.
- 1989 “Fragmente aus dem Dirghāgama der Sarvastivadins,” in *Sanskrit-Texte aus dem buddhistischen Kanon, Neuentdeckungen und Neueditionen*, (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfanfunden, Beiheft 2), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1989:37-67.
- 1991 *Untersuchungen zum Dirghāgama der Sarvastivadins*, (unpublished) habilitation thesis, Göttingen: Georg-August-Universität.
- 1992 (et al) “Die nordturkestanischen Sanskrit-Handschriften der Sammlung Hoernle (Funde buddhistischer Sanskrit-Handschriften, II),” in *Sanskrit-Texte aus dem buddhistischen Kanon, Neuentdeckungen und Neueditionen, Zweite Folge*, (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 4), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1992:9-63. ↑ I: SWTF.
- 1994 “Der ṣaṣṣūtraka-Abschnitt des in Ostturkestan überlieferten Dirghāgama,” *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 25 Supplementa 10 1994:324-334.

- 1997 (et al) "Die norturkestanischen Sanskrit-Handschriften der Sammlung Pelliot," in *Untersuchungen zu buddhistischen Literatur II*, (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 8), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997:131-182. See I: SWTF.
- 1998 "Sanskrit Fragments from the Āgamas (I), The Aṅgulimalasūtra," *Indologica Taurinensia* 23/24 1998:351-362.
- 1999 "Buddhist Sanskrit Texts from Northern Turkestan and their Relation to the Chinese Tripiṭaka," in *Buddhism Across Boundaries, Chinese Buddhism and the Western Regions, Collection of Essays 1993*, J R MacRae et al (ed), Taiwan: Foguang Cultural Enterprise, 1999: 107-136.
- 2000 "Zu einer neuen Handschrift des Dirghāgama," in *Vividharatnakaraṇḍaka, Festgabe für Adelheid Mette*, Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 37. (Ed) C Chojnacki et al, Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 2000:359-367.
- 2002a "Further Remarks on the New Manuscript of the Dirghāgama," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 5 2002:133-150.
- 2002b "More Fragments of the Caṅgisūtra," in *Buddhist Manuscripts*. (Manuscripts in the Schøyen Collection), J Braarvig (ed), Oslo: Hermes 2 2002:1-16.
- 2004a "Āgama/Nikāya," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:10-12.
- 2004b "Contents and Structure of the Dīrghāgama of the (Mūla-)Sarvāstivādins," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 7, 2004:119-137.
- Harvey, Peter
- 1983 "The Nature of the Tathagata," in *Buddhist Studies, Ancient and Modern*, (Collected Papers on South Asia, 4), P Denwood (ed), London: Curzon, 1983:35-52.
- 1986 "'Signless' Meditations in Pali Buddhism," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 9,1 1986:25-52.
- 1989 "Consciousness Mysticism in the Discourses of the Buddha," in *The Yogi and the Mystic, Studies in Indian and Comparative Mysticism*, (Durham Indological Series 1), K Werner (ed), London: Curzon, 1989:82-102.
- 1990 *An Introduction to Buddhism, Teachings, History and Practices*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- 1993 "The Mind-Body Relationship in Pali Buddhism, A Philosophical Investigation," *Asian Philosophy* 3,1 1993:29-41.
- 1995a *The Selfless Mind, Personality, Consciousness and Nirvaṇa in Early Buddhism*, Richmond Surrey: Curzon.
- 1995b "Contemporary Characterisations of the 'Philosophy' of Nikāyan Buddhism," *Buddhist Studies Review* 12,2 1995:109-133.
- 2000 *An Introduction to Buddhist Ethics, Foundations, Values and Issues*, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press. Repr 2005.
- 2003 "The Ennobling Realities of Pain and its Origin, Reflections on the First Two ariyasaccas and Their Translations," in *Praṇāmalekhā, Essays in Honour of Ven Dr Medāgama Vajragana*, W Wimalajothi et al (ed), London: Buddhist Vihara, 2003:305-321.
- 2007 "'Freedom of the Will' in the Light of Theravada Buddhist Teachings," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 14 2007:35-98.

- 2009a "The Approach to Knowledge and Truth in the Theravada Record of the Discourses of the Buddha," in *Buddhist Philosophy, Essential Readings*, W Edelglass et al (ed), Oxford University Press, 2009:175-184.
- 2009b "Buddhist Perspectives on Crime and Punishment," in *Destroying Mara Forever, Buddhist Ethics Essays in Honor of Damien Keown*, J Powers et al (ed), New York: Snow Lion, 2009: 47-66.
- Hata, Masatoshi
2006 "Heretical Views in the Pancattayasutta," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 54,3 2006:1163-1166.
- Hayashi, Takatsugu
1999 "On the Authorship of the Ahasalini," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 28 1999: 31-71.
2003 "The Vimuttimagga and Early Post-Canonical Literature," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* vol 31: part 1 (2003:91-122), vol 32: part 2 (2004:59-82), and vol 34: part 3 (2005:5-33).
2004 "The Vimuttimagga and Early Post-Canonical Literature," part 2 of 3 ↓2003.
2005 "The Vimuttimagga and Early Post-Canonical Literature," part 3 of 3 ↓2003.
- Hayashima, Kyosho
1958 "Asubhanupassana in Buddhist Meditation," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 7,1 1958:374-365.
1962 "A Climatological and Religious Explanation of the Conception of Suññatā in Early Buddhism," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 10,2 1962: 765-758.
- Hazra, Kanai Lal (1932-)
1983 *Buddhism in India as Described by the Chinese Pilgrims AD 399-689*. Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal, 1983. Repr 2002.
1988 *Constitution of the Buddhist Sangha*, Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation.
1994 (vol1): *Pali Language and Literature, A Systematic Survey and Historical Study*, (Emerging Perceptions in Buddhist Studies 4), Delhi: D K Printworld.
- Hecker, Helmuth
1972 *Wegweiser zu den Lehrreden des Buddha, Ein Kommentar zu den 152 Reden der Mittleren Sammlung in der Übersetzung von Karl Erich Neumann*. Herrnschrot: Beyerlein & Steinschulte, 1972.
1977 "Allgemeine Rechtsgrundsätze in der buddhistischen Ordensverfassung (Vinaya)," *Verfassung und Recht in Übersee* 10,1 1977:89-115.
1987 *Reden Gotama Buddhas aus der Mittleren Sammlung*, München: Piper.
1994 (vol 2): *Pali, Systematisches Wörterbuch der Existenz nebst Konkordanz*, (unpubl MS), Hamburg.
2009 (et al) *Similes of the Buddha: An Introduction*, tr Khantipalo, Piyadhammo; ed Nyanatusita. Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 1929.
- Heim, Maria
2003 "The Aesthetics of Excess," *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 71,3 2003:531-554.
- Heirman, Ann
2002 "The Discipline in Four Parts," *Rules for Nuns According to the Dharmaguptakavinaya*, (Buddhist Tradition Seriesume 47), Delhi: Motilal Barnasidass.
2003 "A Lexicographical Research, Technical Terms of Vinaya Texts," *Universal Gate Buddhist Journal* 18 2003:1-28.

- 2004 "The Chinese Samantapasadika and its School Affiliation," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 154 2004:371-396.
- 2006 (et al) "Offenders, Sinners and Criminals, The consumption of forbidden food," *Acta Orientalia Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 59,1, 2006:57-83.
- 2009 "Speech is silver, Silence is golden? Speech and silence in the Buddhist saṅgha," *The Eastern Buddhist* 40,1/2 2009:63-92.
- Herrman-Pfandt, Adelheid
- 1996 "Verdienstübertragung im Hīnayāna und Mahāyāna," in *Suhrillekhāḥ, Festgabe für Helmut Eimer*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 28), M. Hahn et al (ed) Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1996:79-98.
- Hershock, Peter D
- 2005 "Valuing Karma, A Critical Concept for Orienting Interdependence Toward Personal and Public Good," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics*, Online Conference on 'Revisioning Karma', <http://www.buddhistethics.org/karma12/hershock01.pdf>.
- Hertel, Johannes
- 1908 *Ausgewählte Erzählungen aus Hemacandras Parisiśaṣṭaparvan*, (Bibliothek Morgenländischer Erzähler Band I), Leipzig: Wilhelm Heims.
- Hinüber, Oskar von
- 1968 *Studien zur Kasussyntax des Pali, Besonders des Vinaya-Piṭaka*, (Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft, Beihefte, Neue Folge 2), München: Johannes Gutenberg Universität.
- 1970 "Gatha anacchariya pubbe assutapubba," in *Selected Papers on Pali Studies*, id (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society, 1968:17-24. Repr 1994.
- 1971 "Die 'dreifache' Wirkung des Karma," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 13,4 1972:241-249.
- 1976 "Sprachliche Beobachtungen zum Aufbau des Pali Kanons," *Studien zur Indologie und Iranistik* 2 1976:27-40.
- 1977 "Zur Geschichte des Sprachnamens Pali," in *Beiträge zur Indienforschung, Ernst Waldschmidt zum 80. Geburtstag gewidmet*, (Veröffentlichungen des Museums für Indische Kunst Berlin, Band 4), Berlin: Museum für Indische Kunst, 1977:237-246.
- 1978 "On the Tradition of Pali Texts in India, Ceylon and Burma," in *Buddhism in Ceylon and Studies on Religious Syncretism in Buddhist Countries*, (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 108), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1978:48-57.
- 1978 "Pali Gotrabhu, The Origin and Early Linguistic History of a Philosophical Term," in *Selected Papers on Pali Studies*, id (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society, 1978:91-100. Repr 1994.
- 1979 "Die Erforschung der Gilgit-Handschriften, (Funde buddhistischer Sanskrit-Handschriften, I)," in *Nachrichten der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen*, I, Philologisch-historische Klasse Nr 12, 1979:3-34 (=329-360).
- 1982 "Upali's Verses in the MajjhimaNikāya and the Madhyamāgama," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of Professor J W de Jong on His 60th Birthday*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27), L.A. Hercus (ed), Canberra: Faculty of Asian Studies, 1982:243-251.
- 1983 "Sanskrit und Gāndhārī in Zentralasien," in *Sprachen des Buddhismus in Zentralasien, Vorträge des Hamburger Symposiums vom 2. Juli bis 5. Juli 1981*, (Veröffentlichungen der Societas Uralo-Altaica 16), K. Röhrborn et al (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1983:27-34.
- 1985 "Die Bestimmung der Schulzugehörigkeit buddhistischer Texte nach sprachlichen Kriterien," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur*, Erster Teil, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göt-

- tingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985:57-75.
- 1985 *Das ältere Mittelindisch im Überblick* 2nd ed ↑2001.
- 1989 *Der Beginn der Schrift und frühe Schriftlichkeit in Indien*, (Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur, Abhandlungen der Geistes- und Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Jahrgang 1989 Nr 11), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner.
- 1990 "Khandhakhavatta, Loss of Text in the Pali Vinayapiṭaka?," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 15 1990:127-138.
- 1991 "Das buddhistische Recht und die Phonetik des Pali, Ein Abschnitt aus der Samantapasa-dika über die Vermeidung von Aussprachefehlern in kammavacas," *Studien zur Indologie und Iranistik* 13/14 1991:101-127.
- 1992 *Sprachentwicklung und Kulturgeschichte, Ein Beitrag zur materiellen Kultur des buddhistischen Klosterlebens*, (Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur, Abhandlungen der geistes- und sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Jahrgang 1992 Nr 6), Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
- 1993 "From Colloquial to Standard Language, The Oral Phase in the Development of Pali," in *Premier Colloque Étienne Lamotte*, Bruxelles et Liège 24-27 Septembre 1989, (Publications de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain, 42), Louvain-la-Neuve: Peeters, 1993:101-113.
- 1994a "Die neun Aṅgas, Ein früher Versuch zur Einteilung buddhistischer Texte," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens* 38 1994:121-135.
- 1994b *Untersuchungen zur Mündlichkeit früher mittelindischer Texte der Buddhisten, Untersuchungen zur Sprachgeschichte und Handschriftenkunde des Pali III*, (Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur, Abhandlungen der Geistesund Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Jahrgang 1994 Nr 5), Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
- 1994c "Vinaya and Abhidhamma," *Studien zur Indologie und Iranistik, (Festschrift G Budruss)* 19 1994:109-122.
- 1995a "Buddhist Law According to the Theravada-Vinaya. A Survey of Theory and Practice," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 18,1 1995:7-45.
- 1995b "Linguistic Considerations on the Date of the Buddha," in *When Did the Buddha Live? The Controversy on The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, H Bechert (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1995:185-194.
- 1996 *A Handbook of Pali Literature*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal. Repr 1997. ↑I: HPL.
- 1997 "Old Age and Old Monks in Pali Buddhism," in *Aging, Asian Concepts and Experiences Past and Present*, (Beiträge zur Kultur- und Geistesgeschichte Asiens 20, Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte 643. Band), S Formanek (ed), Wien: Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, 1997:65-78.
- 1998 *Entstehung und Aufbau der Jataka-Sammlung, Studien zur Literatur des Theravada-Buddhismus I*, (Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur, Abhandlungen der Geistes- und Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Jahrgang 1998 Nr 7), Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
- 1999a *Das Patimokhasutta der Theravadin, Seine Gestalt und seine Entstehungsgeschichte, Studien zur Literatur des Theravada-Buddhismus II*, (Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur, Mainz, Abhandlungen der Geistesund Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Jahrgang 1999 Nr 6), Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
- 1999b "Pali, How do we See it Eighty Years after Geiger's Grammar?," in *Wilhelm Geiger and the Study of the History and Culture of Sri Lanka*, U Everding et al (ed), Colombo: Goethe Institute & Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies, 1999:148-158.
- 2001 *Das ältere Mittelindisch im Überblick* [1985], (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 467. Band, Veröffentlichungen der

- Kommission für Sprachen und Kulturen Südasiens, Heft 20), Wien: Verlag der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaften. 2nd ed 2001. See I: Mittelindisch (2).
- 2006 "Everyday Life in an Ancient Indian Buddhist Monastery," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhism at Soka University* 9 2006:3-31.
- 2007 "Buddhistische Kommentare aus dem alten Indien, Die Erklärung des Theravada Kanons," in *Kommentarkulturen, Die Auslegung zentraler Texte der Weltreligionen, Ein vergleichender Überblick*, (Menschen und Kulturen, Beihefte zum Saeculum, Jahrbuch für Universalgeschichte, Band 3), M. Quisinsky et al (ed), Köln: Böla Verlag, 2007:99-114.
- 2008 "The Foundation of the Bhikkhuṅṣaṅgha, A Contribution to the Earliest History of Buddhism," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhism at Soka University* 11 2008:3-29.
- 2009a "La légende de la vie du Bouddha, Quelques pensées sur les recherches d'Alfred Foucher, Résultats acquis et progrès entamés," *Bouddhismes d'Asie, Monuments et Littératures, Journée d'étude en hommage à Alfred Foucher (1865-1952)*, P-S Filliozat et al (ed), Paris: AIBL - Diffusion De Boccard, p2009:141-151.
- 2009b "Verwischte Spuren, Der Gebrauch buddhistischer Texte nach dem Zeugnis von Literatur, Inschriften und Dokumenten," in *Sakrale Texte, Hermeneutik und Lebenspraxis in den Schriftkulturen*, W Reinhard (ed), München: C H Beck, 2009:153-173, 325-333.
- Hirabayashi, Jiro
- 2009 "The Sanskrit Fragments Or 15009/91-100 in the Hoernle Collection," in *Buddhist Manuscripts from Central Asia*, The British Library Sanskrit Fragments, S Karashima et al (ed), Tokyo: The International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhism, Soka University 2 2009:160-168.
- Hirakawa, Akira
- 1960 *A Study of the Vinaya-Piṭaka*, Tokyo: Sankibo.
- 1963 "The Rise of Mahāyāna Buddhism and its Relation to the Worship of Stupas," *The Memoirs of the Toyo Bunko*, Tokyo, 1963:57-106.
- 1966 "The Twofold Structure of the Buddhist Saṅgha," *Journal of the Baroda Institute* 16 1966: 131-137.
- 1978 (vol 3): *Index to the Abhidharmakośabhāṣya*, Tokyo: Daizo Shuppan Kabushikikaisha.
- 1980 "The Meaning of 'Dharma' and 'Abhidharma'," in *Indianisme et Bouddhisme, Mélanges offerts à Mgr Etienne Lamotte* (Publications de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain, 23), Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1980:159-175.
- 1993 *A History of Indian Buddhism, From Sakyamuni to Early Mahāyāna*, (Buddhist Tradition Series 19), P Groner (tr), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1998.
- 1997 *Buddhist Chinese-Sanskrit Dictionary*, Tokyo: Reiyukai.
- Hiraoka, Satoshi
- 2000 "The Sectarian Affiliation of Two Chinese Saṃyuktāgamas," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 49,1 2000:506-500.
- 2002 "The structure of the Mahāvastu-avadāna," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:349-362. Repr 2003.
- Hocart, AM
- 1923 "Buddha and Devadatta," *Indian Antiquary* 52 1923:267-272.
- Hoernle, A F Rudolf
- 1885 *The Uvāsagadasāo or the Religious Profession of an Uvāsaga, Expounded in Ten Lectures, Being the Seventh Aṅga of the Jains, Translated from the Original Prakrit with Copious Notes*, Calcutta: Asiatic Society. Repr 1989.

- 1916 "The Sutta Nipata in a Sanskrit version from Eastern Turkestan," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1916:709-732.
- 1916 *Manuscript Remains of Buddhist Literature Found in Eastern Turkestan, Facsimiles of Manuscripts in Sanskrit, Khotanese, Kuchean, Tibetan and Chinese with Transcripts. Translations and Notes, Edited in Conjunction with Other Scholars, With Critical Introduction and Vocabularies*, Amsterdam: St Leonards Ad Orientem. Repr 1970.
- Hoffman, Frank J
- 1982 "Rationality in Early Buddhist Four Fold Logic," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 10 1982:309-337.
- 1987 "The Pragmatic Efficacy of Saddhā," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 15 1987:399-412.
- 1987 *Rationality and Mind in Early Buddhism*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1992.
- 1992 "Evam me sutaṃ, Oral Tradition in Nikāya Buddhism," in *Texts in Context, Traditional Hermeneutics in South Asia*, Jeffrey R. Timm (ed), New York: State University of New York Press, 1992:195-219.
- Hoffmann, Helmut
- 1939 *Bruchstücke des Āṭṭhāṅgikāsūtra aus dem zentralasiatischen Sanskritkanon der Buddhisten, Herausgegeben und im Zusammenhang mit den Parallelversionen bearbeitet. Kleinere Sanskrit Texte, Heft V. Leipzig: F A Brockhaus, 1939.*
- Hofinger, Marcel
- 1946 *Étude sur le Concile de Vaisali*, (Bibliothèque du Muséon 20), Louvain: Bureaux du Muséon.
- 1954 *Le congrès du Lac Anavatapta (Vies de saints bouddhiques), Extrait du Vinaya de Mūlasarvāstivādin, Bhaiṣajyavastu, I, Légendes des Anciens (Sthaviravadāna)*, (Bibliothèque du Muséon 34), Louvain: Institut Orientaliste.
- Hokazono Koichi
- 1994 ラリタヴィスタラの研究 Raritavisutara no kenkyū [A Study of the Lalitavistara: Textual Criticism and Japanese Translation], Tokyo: Daito Shuppansha.
- Holder, John J
- 1996 "The Early Buddhist Theory of Truth, A Contextualist Pragmatic Interpretation," *International Philosophical Quarterly* 36,4 1996:443-459.
- Holt, John Clifford
- 1981 "Assisting the Dead by Venerating the Living, Merit Transfer in the Early Buddhist Tradition," *Numen* 28 1981:1-18.
- 1981 *Discipline, The Canonical Buddhism of the Vinaya Piṭaka*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1999.
- Honjo, Yoshifumi
- 1984 *A Table of Āgama Citations in the Abhidharmakośa and the Abhidharmakośopāyikā*, Kyoto.
- Hopkins, E Washburn
- 1900 "On the Hindu Custom of Dying to Redress a Grievance," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 21 1900:146-159.
- 1911 "Buddha as Tathagata," *American Journal of Philology* 32 1911:205-209.
- 1932 "The Oath in Hindu Epic Literature," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 54,4 1932: 316-337.
- Horner, I B (Isaline Blew)
- 1930 *Women under Primitive Buddhism, Laywomen and Almswomen*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1990.
- 1936 *The Early Buddhist Theory of Man Perfected, A Study of the Arahan Concept and of the Implications of the Aim to Perfection in Religious Life, Traced in Early Canonical and Post-*

- Canonical Pali Literature, With Notes, References, and Indexes of Names, Subjects, and Pali and Sanskrit Words*, Delhi: Oriental Books. Repr 1979.
- 1938...1952 *The Book of the Discipline (Vinaya-Piṭaka)*, London: Pali Text Society, 1938 (vol 1), 1942 (vol 3), 1951 (vol 4), 1952 (vol 5). Repr. ↑I: V:H.
- 1941 "Abhidhamma Abhivinaya," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 17,3 1941:291-310.
- 1942 ↓1938...1952.
- 1945 "Early Buddhism and the Taking of Life," in *B C Law Volume*, Part 1, R Bhandarkar et al (ed), Calcutta: Indian Research Institute, 1945:436-455.
- 1946 "Gotama and the Other Sects," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 66 1946:283-289.
- 1951 ↓1938...1952.
- 1952 ↓1938...1952.
- 1953 "Mahā- and Cuḷa-vaggas and Suttas in the Majjhima-Nikāya," in *Indianisme et Bouddhisme, Mélanges offerts à Mgr Etienne Lamotte* (Publications de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain, 23), Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1953:191-196. Repr 1980.
- 1954...1959 *The Collection of the Middle Length Sayings (Majjhima-Nikāya)*, (Pali Text Society Translation Series 29-31), London: Pali Text Society, 1954 (vol 1), 1957 (vol 2), 1959 (vol 3). Repr. ↑I: M:H.
- Horsch, Paul
- 1957 "The Wheel, An Indian Pattern of World-Interpretation," in *Liebenthal Festschrift, On Occasion of the 70th Birthday of Prof Walter Liebenthal*, (Sino-Indian Studies, vol V parts 3&4), K Roy (ed), Santiniketan: Visvabharati, 1957:62-79.
- 1961 "Die Kahopaniṣad und der ältere Buddhismus," *Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Martin-Luther-Universität, Halle-Wittenberg* 10,6 1962:1404-1410.
- 1964 "Buddhas erste Meditation," *Asiatische Studien* 17 1964:100-154.
- Hosoda, Noriaki
- 1989a "梵文『雜阿含經』仏所説品外道相応 (I)" [Sanskrit Fragments from the Parivrājaka Saṃyukta of the Saṃyukta Āgama], in *Indian Philosophy and Buddhism, Essays in Honour of Professor Kotatsu Fujita on His 60th Birthday*, Kyoto, 1989:185-206.
- 1989b "梵文『雜阿含經』仏所説品外道相応 (II)" [Sanskrit Fragments from the Parivrājaka Saṃyukta of the Saṃyuktāgama], *Hokkaido Journal of Indological and Buddhist Studies* 4 1989:140-153.
- 2002 "Bṛhadaraṇyakopaniṣad 3.8 and Early Buddhism," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:475-484.
- Houben, Jan E M
- 2009 "Transmission sans écriture dans l'Inde ancienne, Énigme et structure rituelle," in *Écrire et transmettre en Inde classique*, G Colas et al (ed), Paris: École Française d'Extrême-Orient, 2009:81-105.
- Hrdlicková, V
- 1958 "The First Translations of Buddhist Sūtras in Chinese Literature and Their Place in the Development of Storytelling," *Archiv Orientální* 26 1958:114-144.
- Hultsch, E
- 1925 *Inscriptions of Asoka*, (Corpus Inscriptionum Indicarum 1), Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- Humboldt, Wilhelm von
- 1836 *Über die Verschiedenheit des menschlichen Sprachbaues, Über die Sprache*, Wiesbaden: Fourier. Repr 2003.
- Huntington, Susan L
- 2001 *The Art of Ancient India, Buddhist, Hindu, Jain*, Boston: Weatherhill.
- Hurvitz, Leon

- 1978 "Fa-Sheng's Observations on the Four Stations of Mindfulness," in *Mahāyāna Buddhist Meditation, Theory and Practice*, M Kiyota (ed). Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 1978: 207-248.
- 1979 "The Eight Deliverances," in *Studies in Pali and Buddhism, A Memorial Volume in Honor of Bhikkhu Jagdish Kashyap*, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1979:121-169.
- Hüsken, Ute
- 1997 *Die Vorschriften für die buddhistischen Nonnengemeinde im Vinaya-Piṭaka der Theravadin*, (Monographien zur Indischen Archäologie, Kunst und Philologie 11), Berlin: Dietrich Reimer.
- 2000 "The Legend of the Establishment of the Buddhist Order of Nuns in the Theravada Vinaya-Piṭaka," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 26 2000:43-69.
- Hu-von Hinüber, Haiyan
- 1994 *Das Poṣadhavastu, Vorschriften für die buddhistische Beichtfeier im Vinaya der Mulasarvastivadins*, (Studien zur Indologie und Iranistik, Monographie 13), Reinbek: Wezler.
- 1996 "Asoka und die buddhistische Uposatha-Zeremonie (I), Asoka's 256 Nächte," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 40 1996:87-99.
- Huxley, Andrew
- 1996a "The Vinaya, Legal System or Performance-Enhancing Drug?," *The Buddhist Forum* 4 1996: 141-163.
- 1996b (ed) *Thai law: Buddhist law. Essays on the legal history of Thailand, Laos and Burma*. Bangkok: White Orchid Press, 1996.
Review by Michael W Charney, *Journal of Asian Studies* 56,3Aug 1997:850-852. Stable URL: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/2659674>
- Huyen-Vi, Thích et al
- 1985 ... 2004 "Ekottarāgama," *Buddhist Studies Review*:
1985 vol 2,1:36-46; 1986 vol 3,2:132-142; 1989 vol 6,1:39-46;
1990 vol 7,1-2:80-90; 1991 vol 8,1-2:131-146; 1993 vol 10,2:213-222;
1994 vol 11,2:157-171; 1995 vol 12,1:47-58; 1998 vol 15,1:65-70;
2004 vols 21,1:59-63; 21,2:216-224.
Further "Ekottaragama" translations by THÍCH HUYEN-VI are found in *Buddhist Studies Review*,
1983 vol 1,2:127-135, 1986 vol 3,1:31-38, 1987 vol 4,1:47-58, 4,2:127-134,
1988 vols 5,1:47-59, 5,2:139-144, 1989 vol 6,2:122-129, 1992 vol 9,2:169-186,
1993 vol 10,1:83-94, 1994 vol 11,1:50-66, 1995 vol 12,2:157-168,
1996 vols 13,1:55-66, 13,2:149-151, 1997 vol 14,1:48-52, 1998 vol 15,2:205-212,
1999 vols 16,1:71-79, 16,2:207-214, 2000 vol 17,1:39-47, 2001 vol 18,2:219-228,
2002 vols 19,1:49-55, 19,2:183-188, 2003 vol 20,1:76-82, 20,2:205-210.
- Hwang, Soonil
- 2006 *Metaphor and Literalism in Buddhism, The Doctrinal History of Nirvana*, London: Routledge.
- Insler, Stanley
- 1989 "The Shattered Head Split and the Epic Tale of Sakuntala," *Bulletin d'Études Indiennes* 7/8 1989:97-139. Repr 1990.
- Ireland, John D
- 1990a "A Conversation with King Pasenadi," *Buddhist Studies Review* 7,1/2 1990:75-79.
- 1990b *The Udāna, Inspired Utterances of the Buddha*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
- 1992 "Daṇḍapāṇi," *Buddhist Studies Review* 9,2 p. 116.
- 1997 *Itivuttaka: The Buddha's sayings*. Orig in *The Udāna & the Itivuttaka*, Kandy: BPS, 1997.
[PDF](#) from online ed. ↑I: It:I.
- 1998 "Jhāna and samādhi," *Buddhist Studies Review* 15,2 1998:193-204.

- Irwin, John
 1981 "The Mystery of the (Future) Buddha's First Words," *Annali dell' Istituto Universitario Orientale di Napoli* 41 1981:622-660.
- Jacobi, Hermann
 1879 *The Kalpasūtra of Bhadrabāhu*, (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, VII,1), Nendeln: Kraus Reprint. Repr 1966.
 1880 "On Mahāvīra and His Predecessors," *Indian Antiquary*, 1880:158-163.
 1882 *The Avaraṅga Sutta of the Čvetambara Jains*, London: Pali Text Society.
 1883 *Sthavirāvalīcarita or Pariśiṣṭaparvan, Being an Appendix of the Triṣaṣṭisalākapurūṣacarita by Hemachandra*, Calcutta: Asiatic Society.
 1884+1895 *Jaina Sūtras, Translated from Prakrit* (Sacred Books of the East Series XXII, XLV), 2 VOLS: 1884 (vol 1), 1895 (vol 2): Delhi: Low Price Publications.
- Jain, Bhagchandra
 1966 "The Jaina Theory of Karma as Reflected in Pali Literature," *Nagpur University Journal* 16,2 1966:168-176.
 1972 *Jainism in Buddhist Literature*, Nagpur: Alok Prakashan.
 1990 "The Antiquity of Sramaṅa Movement," in *Ānanda, Papers on Buddhism and Indology, A Felicitation Volume Presented to Ananda Weihena Palliya Guruge on His Sixtieth Birthday*, Y Karunadasa (ed), Colombo: Felicitation Volume Editorial Committee, 1990:343-358.
- Jain, Jagdish Chandra
 1947 *Life in Ancient India as Depicted in the Jain Canons (With Commentaries), An Administrative, Economic, Social and Geographical Survey of Ancient India Based on the Jain Canons*, Bombay: New Book Company.
- Jain, Jagdish Prasad
 2005 *Fundamentals of Jainism*, Delhi: Radiant Publishers.
- Jain, Kamta Prasad
 1926 "The Jaina References in the Buddhist Literature," *Indian Historical Quarterly* 2 1926:698-709.
- Jain, Sagarmal
 1985 "The Concept of vibhajjavada and its Impact on Philosophical and Religious Tolerance in Buddhism and Jainism," *Jain Journal* 19 1985:61-65.
- Jaini, Padmanabh S
 1959 "The Development of the Theory of the Viprayukta-saṃskaras," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 22,3 1959: 531-547.
 1970 "Sramaṅas, Their Conflict with Brahmanical Society," in *Collected Papers on Buddhist Studies*, id (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1970:47-96. Repr 2001.
 1974 "On the Sarvajnatva (Omniscience) of Mahāvira and the Buddha," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of I B Horner*, L S Cousins et al (ed), Dordrecht: D Reidel, 1974:71-90.
 1977 *Abhidharmadīpa with Vibhāṣāprabhāvṛtti, Critically Edited with Notes and Introduction*, (Tibetan Sanskrit Works Series Published under the Patronage of the Government of the State of Bihar, vol IV), Patna: Kashi Prasad Jayaswal Research Institute.
 1977 "Saṃskara-Duḥkhata and the Jaina Concept of Suffering," in *Collected Papers on Buddhist Studies*, id (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1977:133-138. Repr 2001.
 1979 *The Jaina Path of Purification*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1998.
 1980 "The Disappearance of Buddhism and the Survival of Jainism, A Study in Contrast," in *Studies in the History of Buddhism*, Papers Presented at the International Conference on the History of Buddhism at the University of Wisconsin, Madison, WIS, USA, August 19-21, 1976, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1980:81-91.

- 1988 "Stages in the Bodhisattva Career of the Tathagata Maitreya," in *Collected Papers on Buddhist Studies*, id (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1988: 451-500. Repr 2001.
- 1989 "Political and Cultural Data in References to Mathura in Buddhist Literature," in *Mathura, The Cultural Heritage*, D M Srinivasan (ed), Delhi: American Institute of Indian Studies, 1989:214-222.
- 2002 "Catuyāma-saṃvara in the Pali Canon," in *Essays in Jaina Philosophy and Religion*, (Warsaw Indological Studies 2), P Balcerowicz (ed), Warsaw 2002:119-135. Repr 2003.
- Jambuvijaya, Muni
1985 *Ṭhānaṅgasuttaṃ and Samavāyāṅgasuttaṃ*. Jain-Āgama-Series 3. Bombay: Shrī Mahāvira Jaina Vidyālaya.
- Jaworski, Jean
1930 "La section de la nourriture dans le Vinaya des Mahiśāsaka," *Rocznik Orientalyczny* 7 1930: 53-124.
For "La section des remèdes dans le Vinaya des Mahisasaka et dans le Vinaya Pali" by Jean Jaworski ↑ *Rocznik Orientalyczny*, (1927) vol 5:92-101.
- Jayaswal, K P
1973 et al. *Adhyarddhaśataka, Hymn of One Hundred-fifty [Verses]* by Mātrīceṭa, (Appendix to JBORS XXIII) Patna: Bihar Research Society.
- Jayatilleke, K N
1948 "Some Problems of Translation and Interpretation I," in *University of Ceylon Review* 7 1948: 208-224.
1963 *Early Buddhist Theory of Knowledge*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1980.
1968 "The Buddhist Doctrine of Karma," *The Mahābodhi* 76 1963:314-320.
1973 *Ethics in Buddhist Perspective*, (Wheel Publication 175/176), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
- Jayawardhana, Bandula
1972 "Brahma," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 3,2 1972:290-303.
1988 "Determinism and Indeterminism," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 4,3 1988:392-412.
- Jayawickrama, N A
1948 *University of Ceylon Review* vol 6, 1948: 42-48 78-86 229-257: ↑ I: Sn:J.
1959 "Buddhaghosa and the Traditional Classifications of the Pali Canon," *University of Ceylon Review* 17,1/2 1959:1-17.
- 1977+1978 *Pali Buddhist Review* vols 1-3. ↑I: Sn:J.
1990 *The Story of Gotama Buddha, The Nidana-katha of the Jatakaṭṭhakatha*, Oxford: Pali Text Society. ↑I: JA:N.
2004 "Papañcasūdanī, The Commentary to the Majjhima Nikāya (Mūlapariyāyasutta continued)," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 2 2004:1-57.
2009 "The Exegesis of the Sabbāsavasutta," in *Buddhist and Pali Studies in Honour of the Venerable Professor Kakkapalliye Anuruddha*, (CBS Publication Series), K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong, 2009:1-41.
- Jha, V N [Vashishtha Narayan]
1991 (ed) *Kalyāṇa-mitta, Professor Hajime Nakamura Felicitation Volume*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica, 86), Delhi: Sri Satguru Publications xx 304 pp, illus.
- Ji Xianlin

- 1998 *Fragments of the Tocharian A Maitreyasamiti-Nāṭaka of the Xinjiang Museum, China, Transliterated, Translated and Annotated* (Trends in Linguistics, Studies and Monographs 13), Berlin: Mouton de Gruyter.
- Jinananda, B
1993 "Los cuatro concilios budistas," *Revista de Estudios Budistas* 6 1993:86-104.
- Jing Yin
2009 "Devadatta's Personality and the Schism," in *Buddhist and Pali Studies in Honour of the Venerable Professor Kakkapalliye Anuruddha*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong, 2009:369-392.
- Johansson, Rune E A
1965 "Citta, Mano, Viññāṇa, a Psychosemantic Investigation," *University of Ceylon Review* 23,1-2 1965:165-215.
1979 *The Dynamic Psychology of Early Buddhism*, (Skandinavian Institute of Asian Studies, Monograph Series 37), London: Curzon Press, 1979. Repr 1985.
1983 "Defense Mechanisms According to Psychoanalysis and the Pali Nikāyas," in *Buddhist and Western Psychology*, N Katz (ed), Boulder: Prajna Press, 1983:11-24.
- Johnson, Marcia K
1979 et al. "Facts and Fantasy, The Roles of Accuracy and Variability in Confusing Imaginations with Perceptual Experiences," *Journal of Experimental Psychology, Human Learning and Memory* 5,3 1979:229-240.
- Johnson, W J
1995 *Harmless Souls, Karmic Bondage and Religious Change in Early Jainism with Special Reference to Umāsvāti and Kundakunda*, (Lala Sundar Lal Jain Research Series IX), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
- Johnston, Edward Hamilton
1928 *The Saundarananda of Aśvaghōṣa, Critically Edited with Notes*, (Panjab University Oriental Publications), London: Humphrey Milford (Oxford University Press).
1936 *Aśvaghōṣa's Buddhacarita or Acts of the Buddha, Sanskrit Text with English translation, Cantos I to XIV translated from the original Sanskrit, and Cantos XV to XXVIII translated from the Tibetan and Chinese versions together with an introduction and notes*, vol 1 1936a, vol 2 1936b. Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal, 1936. Repr 1995.
- Jones, Dhivan Thomas
2009a *Paṭiccasamuppāda in Context, The Buddha in Debate with Brahmanical Thinking*, MPhil thesis, University of Cambridge.
2009b "Why Did Brahmā Ask the Buddha to Teach?," *Buddhist Studies Review* 26,1 2009:85-102.
- Jones, John Garrett
1979 *Tales and Teachings of the Buddha, The Jātaka Stories in Relation to the Pali Canon*, London: Allen & Unwin.
- Jones, J J
1949...1956 *The Mahāvastu, Translated from the Buddhist Sanskrit*, London: Pali Text Society, 1949/-1987 (vol 1), 1952/1976 (vol 2), 1956/1983 (vol 3). ↑I: Mvst:J
- Jong, Jan Willem de
1964 "The Background of Early Buddhism," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 12,1 1964:437-424.
1968 *Buddha's Word in China*, (The 28th George Ernest Morrison Lecture in Ethnology), Canberra: Australian National University.
1974 "A Brief History of Buddhist Studies in Europe and America," *The Eastern Buddhist* 7,2 1974: 49-82.

- The first part of "A Brief History of Buddhist Studies in Europe and America" is found in *The Eastern Buddhist* (1974) vol 7,1 1974:55-106.
- 1979a "The Daśottarasūtra," in *Buddhist Studies*, (by J W de Jong), G Schopen (ed), Berkeley: Asian Humanities Press, 1979:251-273.
- 1979b "A propos du Nidānasaṃyukta," in *ibid*, 1979:137-149.
- 1979c "Les Sūtrapīṭaka des Sarvāstivādin et des Mūlasarvāstivādin," in *ibid*, 1979:229-236.
- 1981 "Fa-Hsien and Buddhist Texts in Ceylon," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 9 1981:105-116.
- 1988 "Three Sanskrit Fragments of the Vinaya of the Sarvastivadins," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 31 1988:11-16.
- 1993 "The Beginnings of Buddhism," *The Eastern Buddhist* 26,2 1993:11-30.
- 1997 "Recent Japanese Studies on the Lalitavistara," *Indologica Taurinensia* 23-24 1997:247-255. Repr 1998.
- 2000 "The Buddha and His Teachings," in *Wisdom, Compassion, And the Search for Understanding, The Buddhist Studies Legacy of Gadjin M Nagao*, ed J A Silk, Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 2000:171-181.
- Jurewicz, J
2000 "Playing with Fire, The Pratītyasamutpāda from the Perspective of Vedic Thought," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 26 2000:77-103.
- Jyväsjarvi, Mari
2007 "Parivrājikā and Pravrajitā, Categories of Ascetic Women in Dharmaśāstra and Vinaya Commentaries," *Indologica Taurinensia* 33 2007:73-92.
2010 "Retrieving the Hidden Meaning, Jain Commentarial Techniques and the Art of Memory," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 38 2010:133-162.
- Kahrs, Eivind G
1992 "What is a 'tadbhava' word?" *Indo-Iranian Journal* 35,2-3 July 1992:225-249.
- Kajiyama, Yuichi
1982 "Women in Buddhism," *The Eastern Buddhist* 25,2 1982:53-70.
- Kalghatgi, T G
1965 "The Doctrine of Karma in Jaina Philosophy," *Philosophy East and West* 15,3/4 1965:229-242.
- Kalupahana, David J
1965 "Aṅga," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 1,4 1965:616-619.
1970 "Schools of Buddhism in Ceylon," *Ceylon Journal of the Humanities* 1,2. 1970:159-190.
1975 *Causality, The Central Philosophy of Buddhism*, Honolulu: University Press of Hawai'i.
1988 "The Buddhist Conceptions of 'Subject' and 'Object' and Their Moral Implications," *Philosophy East and West* 38,3 1988:290-306.
1992 *A History of Buddhist Philosophy, Continuities and Discontinuities*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1994.
1999 *The Buddha's Philosophy of Language*, Sri Lanka: Sarvodaya Vishva Lekha.
2002 "Miracles in Early Buddhism," in *Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Lily de Silva*, P D Premasiri (ed), Sri Lanka: University of Peradeniya, Department of Pali and Buddhist Studies, 2002:105-134.
- Kamptz, Kurt von
1929 *Über die vom Sterbefasten handelnden älteren Paiṅṇa des Jaina-Kanons*, PhD thesis, University of Hamburg.
- Kane, Pandurang Vaman

- 1974 *History of Dharmasāstra* (Ancient and Mediaeval Religious and Civil Law), Poona: Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute 2.
- Kanno, Hiroshi
2003 "Chinese Buddhist Sūtra Commentaries of the Early Period," in *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 6 2003:301-320.
- Kapani, Lakshmi
1992 *La notion de saṃskāra dans l'Inde brahmanique et bouddhique*, (Collège de France, Publications de l'Institut de Civilisation Indienne, série in- 8o, fascicule 59,1), Paris: Éditions de Boccard.
- Karashima, Seishi
1992 *The Textual Study of the Chinese Versions of the Saddharmapuṇḍarīkasūtra*, Tokyo: Sankibo.
1994 長阿含経の原語の研究 [A Study of the Original Language of the Chinese Dirgha-āgama], Tokyo: Hirakawa shuppan.
1998 *A Glossary of Dharmaraka's Translation of the Lotus Sūtra*, (Bibliotheca Philologica et Philosophica Buddhica I), Tokyo: Soka University.
2001 *A Glossary of Kumarajiva's Translation of the Lotus Sūtra*, (Bibliotheca Philologica et Philosophica Buddhica IV), Tokyo: Soka University.
2006 "Underlying languages of early Chinese translations of Buddhist scriptures," in (edd) C Anderl et al, *Studies in Chinese Language and Culture, Festschrift in Honour of Christoph Harbsmeier on the Occasion of His 60th Birthday*. Oslo: Hermes, 2006:355-366.
- Karetzky, Patricia Eichenbaum
1982 "Mara, Buddhist deity of death and desire," *East and West* 32 1982:147-155.
1992 *The Life of the Buddha, Ancient Scriptural and Pictorial Traditions*. Lanham: University Press of America, 1992.
- Kariyawasam, A G S
1988 "Devaduta," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 4,3 1988:421-422.
2005 "Puthujjana," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,3 2005:476-478.
- Kariyawasam, Tilak
1990 "The Development of the Concept of Omniscience in Buddhism," in *Ānanda, Papers on Buddhism and Indology, A Felicitation Volume Presented to Ananda Weihena Palliya Guruge on His Sixtieth Birthday*, Y Karunadasa (ed), Colombo: Felicitation Volume Editorial Committee, 1990:223-236.
2002 "Some Aspects in the Development of Early Buddhist Conception of Omniscience in Theravada and in Early Mahāyāna Buddhism," in *Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Lily de Silva*, P D Premasiri (ed), Sri Lanka: University of Peradeniya, Department of Pali and Buddhist Studies 2003:135-151.
- Karttunen, Klaus
1997 *India and the Hellenistic World*, (Studia Orientalia 83), Helsinki: Finnish Oriental Society.
- Karunadasa, Y
1991 "The Buddhist Critique of Atmavada and the Buddhist Ideal of Nibbana," in *Studies in Buddhism and Culture, In Honour of Professor Dr Egaku Mayeda on His Sixty-fifth Birthday*, Editorial Committee of the Felicitator Volume for Professor Dr Egaku Mayeda (ed), Tokyo: Sankibo Busshorin, 1991:49-67.
1994 "Nibbanic Experience, A Non-Transcendental Interpretation," *Sri Lanka Journal of Buddhist Studies* 4 1994:1-13.

- 2000 "Theravada as Vibhajjavāda, A Correct Identification for Wrong Reasons?," in *Wilhelm Geiger and the Study of the History and Culture of Sri Lanka*, U Everding et al (ed), Colombo: Goethe Institute & Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies, 2000:22-42.
- 2006 "The World of Buddhism, A Search for Common Ground," Keynote Address, Second International Conference, 17-19 November 2006, Sri Lanka Association for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka: University of Peradeniya, Department of Pali and Buddhist Studies.
- 2007 "The Unanswered Questions, Why Were They Unanswered? A Re-examination of the Textual Data," *Pacific World*, 3rd Series 9 2007:3-31.
- 2010 *The Theravāda Abhidhamma, Its Inquiry Into the Nature of Conditioned Reality*, (CBS Publication Series), Hong Kong: University of Hong Kong, Centre of Buddhist Studies.
- Karunaratna, Suvimalee
- 2003a "Motherhood," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,1 2003:43-48.
- 2004a "Omniscience," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,2 2004:214-219.
- 2004b "Paribbājaka," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,2 2004:317-320.
- Karunaratne, Indumathie
- 1991 "Fear," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 5,2 1991:222-225.
- Karunaratne, Upali
- 1973 "Buddhology," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 3,3 1973:490-503.
- 2003b "Nāmarūpa," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,1 2003:125-139.
- Kasawara, Kenjiu
- 1885 *The Dharma-Saṃgraha, An Ancient Collection of Buddhist Technical Terms*, Delhi: Pilgrims Book. Repr 1999.
- Katz, Nathan
- 1982 *Buddhist Images of Human Perfection, The Arahant of the Sutta Piṭaka Compared with the Bodhisattva and the Mahāsiddha*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1989.
- Keith, A B
- 1917 "Numbers (Aryan)," in *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics*, J Hastings (ed), Edinburgh: T & T Clark 9 1917:407-413.
- Keith, Berriedale
- 1932 "Mahāvira and the Buddha," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies* 9 1932:859-866.
- Kent, Roland G
- 1950 *Old Persian, Grammar, Texts, Lexicon*, (American Oriental Series 33), New Haven: American Oriental Society. Repr 1953.
- Keown, Damien
- 1992 *The Nature of Buddhist Ethics*, New York: Palgrave. Repr 2001.
- 1995 *Buddhism & Bioethics*. Houndsmill (UK): Macmillan Press Ltd; NY: St Martin's Press..
- 1996a "Buddhism and Suicide, The Case of Channa," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 3 1996:8-31.
- 1996b "Karma, character, and consequentialism." *Journal of Religious Ethics* 24 196:329-350.
- 1997 Review of Sue Hamilton, *Identity and Experience*, 1996.
- 2000 (ed) *Contemporary Buddhist Ethics*. London & NY: RoutledgeCurzon.
- 2010 "Buddhism, brain death and organ transplantation." *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 17, 2010:1-35.

Keown, John

- 2004 *Euthanasia, Ethics and Public Policy: An argument against legislation.* Cambridge: CUP.
 2012 *The Law and Ethics of Medicine: Essays on the inviolability of human life.* Oxford: OUP.

Kern, Hendrik

- 1896 *Manual of Indian Buddhism*, (Grundriss der Indo-Arischen Philologie und Altertumskunde, III. Band, 8. Heft), Strassburg: Trübner.
 1916 *Toevoegselen op 't Woordenboek van Childers.* [Dutch: "Addenda to Childers' Dictionary."] 2 parts. (Verhandelingen Koninklijke Akademie van Wetenschappen 16,4-5.) Amsterdam: Johannes Müller, 1916. [About 900 words.] ↑I: Toev. [View](#) & download: <https://www.delpher.nl/nl/boeken/view?coll=boeken&identificer=MMKB02:10000671:00226>

Keyes C F

- 1983 "Merit-Transference in the Kammic Theory of Popular Theravada Buddhism," in *Karma, An Anthropological Inquiry*, C F Keyes et al (ed), Berkeley: University of California Press, 1983: 263-286.

Kieffer-Pülz, Petra

- 2005a "Ehe- oder Lebensjahre? Die Altersangabe für eine 'verheiratete' Frau (gihigata) in den Rechtstexten der Theravadin," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 155 2005:199-238.
 2005b "Die Klassifizierung des Alkoholverbots in der buddhistischen Rechtsliteratur der Theravadin," in *Im Dickicht der Gebote, Studien zur Dialektik von Norm und Praxis in der Buddhismusgeschichte Asiens*, P Schalk (ed), Uppsala: Universitet, 2005:153-223.

Kielhorn, F

- 1880 *The Vyākaraṇa-Mahābhāṣya of Patañjali*, revised by K V Abhyankar, Poona: Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute 1. Repr 1962.

Kimura, Takayasu

- 1986 *Pañcaviṃśatisāhasrikā Prajñāpāramitā II–III.* Vol 1. Tokyo: Sankibo Busshorin.
 1990 *Pañcaviṃśatisāhasrikā Prajñāpāramitā IV.* Vol 2. Tokyo: Sankibo Busshorin.
 1992 *Pañcaviṃśatisāhasrikā Prajñāpāramitā V.* Vol 3. Tokyo: Sankibo Busshorin.

King, Winston L

- 1964 *In the Hope of Nibbana, An Essay on Theravada Buddhist Ethics*, LaSalle, Illinois: Open Court.
 1980 *Theravāda Meditation, The Buddhist Transformation of Yoga*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
 1983 "The Existential Nature of Buddhist Ultimates," *Philosophy East and West* 33 1980:263-271. Repr 1992.

Kinnard, Jacob N

- 2004a "Indra," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:374-375.
 2004b "Mara," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 2 2004:512-513.

Kintsch, Walter

- 1994 "The Psychology of Discourse Processing," in *Handbook of Psycholinguistics*, M A Gernsbacher (ed), San Diego: Academic Press, 1994:721-739.

Kirfel, W

- 1920 *Die Kosmographie der Inder, Nach den Quellen dargestellt*, Leipzig: Kurt Schroeder.

Kitagawa, Joseph M

- 1979 "Some Remarks on the Study of Sacred Texts," in *The Critical Study of Sacred Texts*, (Berkeley Religious Studies Series), W.D. O'Flaherty (ed), Berkeley: Graduate Theological Union, 1979:231-242.
- Klaus, Konrad
- 1993 "On the Meaning of the Root *smṛ* in Vedic Literature," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 36 (Supplementband) 1993:77-86.
- 2007 "Zu der formelhaften Einleitung der buddhistischen Sūtras," in *Indica et Tibetica 65, Festschrift für Michael Hahn zum 65. Geburtstag von Freunden und Schülern überreicht*, (Wiener Studien zur Tibetologie und Buddhismuskunde, Heft 66), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Wien: Arbeitskreis für tibetische und buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien, 2007:309-322.
- 2010 "Zu den buddhistischen literarischen Fachbegriffen *sutta* und *suttanta*," in *From Turfan to Ajanta, Festschrift for Dieter Schlingloff on the Occasion of His Eightieth Birthday*, E Franco et al (ed), Lumbini International Research Institute, 2010:513-526.
- Klimburg-Salter, Deborah
- 1995 *Buddha in Indien, Die frühindische Skulptur von König Asoka bis zur Guptazeit*, Wien: Kunsthistorisches Museum.
- Klimkeit, Hans-Joachim
- 1990 *Der Buddha, Leben und Lehre*. Stuttgart: Kohlhammer, 1990.
- 2000 "Die Heilsgestalten des Buddhismus," in *Der Buddhismus I, Der indische Buddhismus und seine Verzweigungen*, (Die Religionen der Menschheit, Band 24,1), H Bechert (ed), Stuttgart: Kohlhammer, 2000:215-279.
- Kloppenborg, Ria
- 1974 *The Pacceka-buddha, A Buddhist Ascetic, A Study of the Concept of the Paccekabuddha in Pali Canonical and Commentarial Literature*, Leiden: E J Brill.
- 1983 *The Paccekabuddha, A Buddhist Ascetic*, (Wheel Publication,305/306/307), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
- 1987 et al. "Visualizations in Buddhist Meditation," in *Effigies Dei, Essays on the History of Religions*, (Studies in the History of Religions 51), D van der Plas (ed), Leiden: E J Brill, 1987:83-97.
- Köhler, Hans-Werbin
- 1948 *Śraddhā in der vedischen und altbuddhistischen Literatur*, (Glasenapp-Stiftung Band 9), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner. Repr 1973.
- Koike, Kiyoyuki
- 2010 "The Acquittal (*anapatti*) of the Mentally Disordered Monks," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 58,3 2010:1154-1158.
- Kondo, Ryuko
- 1983 *Daśabhūmīśvaro nama Mahāyānasūtram*, Kyoto: Rinsen Book Co.
- König, Ditte
- 1984 *Das Tor zur Unterwelt, Mythologie und Kult des Termitenhügels in der schriftlichen und mündlichen Tradition Indiens*, (Beiträge zur Südasiensforschung, Südasiens-Institut, Universität Heidelberg, Band 97), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner.
- Konow, Sten
- 1930 "Note on Vajrapāṇi-Indra," *Acta Orientalia* 8,4 1930:311-317.
- Kovičić, Martin
- 2009 *The Buddha's Second Renunciation* (MPhil thesis), 2009.
- Kramrisch, S
- 1935 "Emblems of the Universal Being," *Journal of the Indian Society of Oriental Art* 3 1935:148-165.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- Krey, Gisela
2010 "On Women as Teachers in Early Buddhism, Dhammadinnā and Khemā," *Buddhist Studies Review* 27,1 2010:17-40.
- Krishan, Y
1966 "The Hair on the Buddha's Head and Uṣṇīṣa," *East and West* 16,3/4 1966:275-290.
1997 *The Doctrine of Karma, Its Origin and Development in Brahmic, Buddhist and Jaina Traditions*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
- Kritzer, Robert
2008 "Life in the Womb, Conception and Gestation in Buddhist Scripture and Classical Indian Medical Literature," in *Imagining the Fetus, The Unborn in Myth, Religion and Culture*, V R Sasson et al (ed), New York: Oxford University Press, 2008:73-89.
- Krūmpelmann, Kornelius
2006 "The Sthanaṅgasūtra, An Encyclopaedic Text of the Svetambara Canon," *International Journal of Jaina Studies* 2 ,2:1-13.
- Kuan, Tse-Fu
2001 "The four *satipaṭṭhānas* in early Buddhism." *Satyābhisamaya: A Buddhist studies quarterly* 正觀 17, 25 June 2001:154-209. Download from:
http://www.tt034.org.tw/Download/pdf/17_06.pdf.
2005 "Clarification on Feelings in Buddhist Dhyana/Jhana Meditation," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 33 2005:285-319.
2007 "Annotated Translation of the Chinese Version of the Kayagatasati Sutta," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 8 2007:175-194.
2008 *Mindfulness in Early Buddhism, New Approaches Through Psychology and Textual Analysis of Pali, Chinese and Sanskrit Sources*, (Routledge Critical Studies in Buddhism), London: Routledge.
2009 "Rethinking Non-Self, A New Perspective from the Ekottarika-āgama," *Buddhist Studies Review* 26,2 2009:155-175.
- Kudara Kogi
1983 et al. "Uigurische Āgama-Fragmente (1)," *Altorientalische Forschungen* 10 1983:269-309.
1990 et al. "Uigurische Āgama-Fragmente (2)," *Altorientalische Forschungen* 17 1990:130-145.
1995 et al. "Uigurische Āgama-Fragmente (3)," *Bukkyo Bunka Kenkyu sho Kiyō* 34 1995:23-84.
- Kudo, Noriyuki
2004 *The Karmavibhaṅga, Transliterations and Annotations of the Original Sanskrit Manuscript from Nepal*, (Bibliotheca Philologica et Philosophica Buddhica VII), Tokyo: Soka University.
2006a et al. "The First Three Folios of Manuscript B of the Karmavibhaṅga," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 9 2006:33-42.
2006b "One More Manuscript of the Karmavibhaṅga in the National Archives of Nepal, Kathmandu, Transliteration of Manuscript E (1)," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 9 2006:43-60.
2007 "One More Manuscript of the Karmavibhaṅga in the National Archives of Nepal, Kathmandu, Transliteration of Manuscript E (2)," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 10 2007:93-116.
2009 "The Sanskrit Fragments Or. 15009/101-150 in the Hoernle Collection," in *Buddhist Manuscripts from Central Asia, The British Library Sanskrit Fragments*, S Karashima et al (ed), Tokyo: The International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology, Soka University 2 2009:169-198.
- Kulasuriya, Ananda Salgado

- 1996 "Jātaka," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, (ed) W G Weeraratne, Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 6,1 1996:2-23.
- Kumar, Bimlendra, & Ujjwal Kumar
2017 *Pariyatti: Studies in Pāli language and literature*. New Delhi: Aditya Prakashan.
- Kumar, Ujjwal
2010 "Truth of the Devil Statement," in *Buddhism, Contemporary Studies, Selected Papers from the 3rd International Conference, Sri Lanka Association of Buddhist Studies (SLABS)*, S Nana-yakkara et al (ed), Sri Lanka, Pannipitiya: K Line Printing Services, 2010:112-127.
- Kumoi, Shozen
1963 "Āgama," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 1,2 1963:244-248.
- Kurita, Isao
1988 *Gandharan Art I, The Buddha's Life Story*, (Ancient Buddhist Art Series), Tokyo: Nigensha Publishing.
- Kwella, P
1978 "Some Remarks on the Style of Some Buddhist Sanskrit Texts," *Indologica Taurinensia* 6 1978:169-175.
- Lal Nagar, Shanti
1993 *Jātakas in Indian Art*. Delhi: Parimal Publications, 1993.
- Lalwani, Kastur Chand
1973a *Arya Sayyambhava's Dasavaikalika Sūtra (Dasaveyalia Sutta)*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
1973...1985 Sudharma Svami's Bhagavati Sūtra, Prakrit Text with English Translation and Notes based on the Commentary of Abhayadeva Suri, Calcutta: Jain Bhawan, 1973b (vol 1), 1974 (vol 2), 1980 (vol 3), 1985 (vol 4).
- Lamotte, Étienne
1936 "Le Traité de l'Acte de Vasubandhu Karmasiddhiprakaraṇa, Traduction, Versions tibétaine et chinoise, Avec une introduction et, en appendice, la traduction du chapitre xvii de la Madhyamakavṛtti," *Mélanges chinois et bouddhiques publiés par l'Institut Belge des Hautes Études Chinoises* 4 1936:151-263.
1938 *La Somme du Grand Véhicule d'Asaṅga (Mahāyānasamgraha)* [French; Compendium of the Great Vehicle], 2 vols. Louvain: Université de Louvain, Institut Orientaliste, 1938. Repr Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1973, esp 54*-58* (for biblio of groups of physical characteristics in Buddhist literature').
1944-1980 *Le Traité de la Grande Vertu de Sagesse de Nagarjuna (Mahāprajñāpāramitāsāstra)*, Publication de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain 25, 26, 2, 12, 24. Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1944-1980: vol 1 1944/1981; vol 2 1949/1981; vol 3 1970a; vol 4 1970b/1976; vol 5 1980.
1946 "La légende du Buddha," *Revue de l'Histoire des Religions* 134 1946:37-71.
1947 "La critique d'authenticité dans le Bouddhisme," in *India Antiqua, A Volume of Oriental Studies, Presented by His Friends and Pupils to Jean Philippe Vogel on the Occasion of the 50th Anniversary of His Doctorate*, Leyden: Brill 1947:213-222.
1949 "La critique d'interprétation dans le bouddhisme," *Annuaire de l'Institut de Philologie et d'Histoire Orientales et Slaves de l'Université Libre de Bruxelles* 9 1949:341-361.
1949 *Le Traité ... vol 2* ↓1944.
1952 "La bienveillance bouddhique," *Bulletin de la Classe des Lettres et des Sciences Morales et Politiques de l'Académie Royale de Belgique* 38 1952:381-403.
1956 "Problèmes concernant les textes canoniques 'mineurs'," *Journal Asiatique* 244,3 1956: 249-264.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1958a *Histoire du bouddhisme indien, Des origines à l'ère Saka*, (Bibliothèque du Muséon 43), Louvain: Publications Universitaires, Institut Orientaliste.
- 1958b *History of Indian Buddhism, From the Origins to the Saka Era*, (Publication de l'Institut Orientaliste de Louvain 36), S Webb-Boin (tr), Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste. Repr 1988.
- 1960 *Lo spirito del buddhismo antico* [The spirit of early Buddhism], (Le Civiltà Asiatiche Quaderno n 1), A Pezzali (tr), Venezia: Istituto per la Collaborazione Culturale.
- 1965 "Religious Suicide in Early Buddhism," S Webb-Boin (tr) *Buddhist Studies Review* 4,2 1965: 105-118. Repr 1987.
- 1966 "Vajrapāṇi en Inde," in *Mélanges de Sinologie offerts à Monsieur Paul Demiéville*, (Bibliothèque de l'Institut des Hautes Études Chinoises XX), Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 1966:113-159.
- 1967 "Un Sūtra Composite de l'Ekottarāgama," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 30 1967:105-116.
- 1968 "Les Yakṣa Ajakalāpaka et Bakkula dans les écritures canoniques du bouddhisme," in *Mélanges d'Indianisme à la mémoire de Louis Renou*, Paris: Éditions de Boccard, 1968:445-466.
- 1970a *Le Traité ...* vol 3 ↓1944.
- 1970b *Le Traité ...* vol 4 ↓1944.
- 1970c "Le Buddha insulta-t-il Devadatta?" *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 33 1970:107-115.
- 1973 "Three Sūtras from the Saṃyuktāgama Concerning Emptiness," S Webb-Boin (tr) *Buddhist Studies Review* 10,1 1973:1-23. Repr 1993.
- 1976 ↓1944.
- 1980 *Le Traité ...* vol 4 ↓1944.
- 1980 *Le Traité ...* vol 5 ↓1944.
- 1983 "Introduction à l'étude du bouddhisme de Sakyamuni d'après les textes anciens," *Nachrichten der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen I, Philologisch-historische Klasse*, 1983:83-120.
- Lancaster, Lewis R
- 1976 "Samādhi Names in Buddhist Texts," in *Malalasekera Commemoration Volume*, O H de Wijesekera (ed), Colombo: The Malalasekera Commemoration Volume Editorial Committee, 1976:196-202.
- 1979 "Buddhist Literature, Its Canons, Scribes, and Editors," in *The Critical Study of Sacred Texts*, (Berkeley Religious Studies Series), W D O'Flaherty (ed), Berkeley, 1979:215-229.
- 1999 "The Movement of Buddhist Texts from India to China and the Construction of the Chinese Buddhist Canon," in *Buddhism Across Boundaries, Chinese Buddhism and the Western Regions, Collection of Essays 1993*, J R MacRae et al (ed), Taiwan: Foguang Cultural Enterprise, 1999:517-544.
- Lang, Karen Christina
- 1986 "Lord Death's Snare, Gender-related Imagery in the Theragāthā and the Therīgāthā," *Journal of Feminist Studies in Religion* 2,2 1986:63-79.
- Langer, Rita
- 2000 *Das Bewusstsein als Träger des Lebens, Einige weniger beachtete Aspekte des viñña a im Palikanon*, Wien: Arbeitskreis für tibetische und buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien.
- Laut, Jens Peter
- 1991 "Die Gründung des buddhistischen Nonnenordens in der alttürkischen Überlieferung," in (ed) I Baldauf, *Türkische Sprachen und Literaturen, Materialien der ersten deutschen*

- Turkologen-Konferenz, Bamberg, 3-6 Juli 1987*. Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, 1991:257-274.
- 1993 "Jataka," in *Enzyklopädie des Märchens, Handwörterbuch zur historischen und vergleichenden Erzählforschung*, R. Wilhelm (ed), Berlin: de Gruyter 7 1993:500-507.
- La Vallée Poussin, Louis de ↑Poussin, Lous de la Vallée
- Law, Bimala Charan
- 1918 "A Short Account of the Wandering Teachers at the Time of the Buddha," *Journal & Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, ns 14 1918:399-406.
- 1919 "Influences of the Five Heretical Teachers on Jainism and Buddhism," *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* 15 1919:123-136.
- 1923 *Buddhist Conception of Spirits*, Delhi: Pilgrim Books. Repr 1997.
- 1925 *Heaven and Hell in Buddhist Perspective*, Delhi: Pilgrims Book.Repr 1998/
- 1930a "Chronology of the Pali Canon," *Annals of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute* 12,2 1930:171-201.
- 1930b *A Study of the Mahāvastu (Supplement)*, Calcutta: Thacker, Spink & Co.
- 1931 "The Buddhist Conception of Mara," in *Buddhistic Studies*, ed B C Law, Delhi: Low Price Publications, 1931:257-283. Repr 2004.
- 1931 "Gautama Buddha and the Paribbajakas," in *ibid*, 1931:89-112. Repr 2004.
- 1932 *Geography of Early Buddhism*, Delhi: Oriental Books. Repr 1979.
- 1933 *A History of Pali Literature*, London: Kegan Paul, Trench, Trubner 1.
- 1938 *Rajagriha in Ancient Literature*, (Memoirs of the *Archaeological Survey of India* 58), Delhi: Swati Publications. Repr 1991.
- 1973 "Buddhaghosa," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 3,3 1973:404-417.
- Ledi Sayadaw
- 1914 "Some points in Buddhist doctrine." *Joournal of the Pali Text Society* 1914:115-163.
- LEE Jong Cheol
- 2001 *The Tibetan Text of the Vyakhayukti of Vasubandhu*, Tokyo: Sankibo.
- 2005 *Abhidharmakośabhāṣya of Vasubandhu, Chapter IX, Ātmavādapratīṣedha*, (Bibliotheca Indologica et Buddhologica 11), Tokyo: Sankibo Press.
- LEE You-Mee
- 2010 "Role of 'Mano' (Mind)," in *Buddhism, Contemporary Studies*, Selected Papers from the 3rd International Conference, Sri Lanka Association of Buddhist Studies (SLABS), S Nanayakkara et al (ed), Sri Lanka, Pannipitiya: K Line Printing Services, 2010:256-264.
- Lefmann, S
- 1902 *Lalita Vistara, Leben und Lehre des Çākya-Buddha, Textausgabe mit Varianten-, Metren- und Wörterverzeichnis*. Halle: Verlag der Buchhandlung des Waisenhauses, 1902.
- Legge, James
- 1886 *A Record of Buddhistic Kingdoms, Being an Account by the Chinese Monk Fa-Hein of Travels in India and Ceylon (AD 399-414) in Search of the Buddhist Books of Discipline, Translated and Annotated with a Corean Recension of the Chinese Text*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal. Repr 1998.
- Legittimo, Elsa I
- 2004 "The Natural Surroundings of the Buddha's Last Trip, Notes on Environmental Topics in the Mahāparinirvaṇa-sūtra," *Sengokuyama Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1 2004:1-72.
- 2009 "The Case of Bakkula According to the Chinese Ekottarikāgama," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 10 2009:91-103.

- 2010 "Reopening the Maitreya-files, Two Almost Identical Early Maitreya Sūtra Translations in the Chinese Canon, Wrong Attributions and Text-historical Entanglements," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 31,1/2 2010:251-294.
- Lenz, Timothy
2003 *A New Version of the Gāndhārī Dharmapada and a Collection of Previous-Birth Stories, British Library Kharoṣṭhī Fragments 16 + 25, (Gandharan Buddhist Texts 3)*, Seattle: University of Washington Press.
- Leoshko, Janice
2000 "About Looking at Buddha Images in Eastern India," *Archives of Asian Art* 52 2000:63-82. Repr 2001.
- Lester, Robert C
1973 *Theravāda Buddhism in Southeast Asia*. Ann Arbor Pbk. Ann Arbor, MI: University of Michigan Press.
- Leumann, Ernst
1883 *Das Aupapātika Sūtra, Erstes Upa_ga der Jaina, I. Theil, Einleitung, Text und Glossar (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, herausgegeben von der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft, VIII. Band 2)*, Nendeln: Kraus Reprint. Repr 1966.
1885 "Beziehungen der Jaina-Literatur zu anderen Literaturkreisen Indiens," *Actes du Sixième Congrès International des Orientalistes tenu en 1883 à Leyde, troisième Partie, section 2*, Aryenne, Leiden: Brill 3,2 2885:467-564.
1920 *Buddhistische Literatur, Nordarisch und Deutsch, (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, herausgegeben von der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft, XV. Band 2)*, Nendeln: Kraus Reprint. Repr 1966.
1922 "Buddha und Mahāvira, die beiden indischen Religionsstifter," *Zeitschrift für Buddhismus* 4 1922:1-22, 129-152, 233-254.
1932 *The Dasaveyāliya Sutta*, Ahmedabad: Sheth Anandji Kalianji.
- Levering, Miriam
1989 "Scripture and its Reception, A Buddhist Case," in *Rethinking Scripture, Essays from a Comparative Perspective*, M Levering (ed), Albany: State University of New York Press, 1989: 58-101.
- Lévi, Sylvain
1896 "Notes sur des inscriptions de Piyadassi, II, Le Laghulovada de l'Édit de Bhabra," *Journal Asiatique, sér 9 vol 8* 1896:475-485.
1904 "Le Saṃyuktāgama sanscrit et les feuillets Grünwedel," *T'oung Pao* 2,5 1904:297-307.
1906 "Les Jātakas, Étapes du Bouddha sur la voie des transmigrations," *Annales du Musée Guimet, Bibliothèque de Vulgarisation, Conférences au Musée Guimet* 19 1906:1-60.
1907 *Mahāyāna-Sūtralaṃkāra, Exposé de la doctrine du Grand Véhicule selon le système Yogācāra, Édité et traduit*, Paris: Champion, vol 1.
1908 "Açvaghōṣa, Le Sutrālaṅkāra et ses sources," *Journal Asiatique, sér 10 vol 12* 1908:57-184.
1910 "Documents de l'Asie centrale, (Mission Pelliot), Textes sanscrits de Touen-Houang, Nidāna-Sūtra - Daṣabala-Sūtra - Dharmapada, Hymne de Mātṛceṭa," *Journal Asiatique sér 10 vol 16* 1910:433-456.
1912 "Observations sur une langue précanonique du bouddhisme," *Journal Asiatique, sér 10 vol 20* 1912:495-514.
1915 "Sur la récitation primitive des textes bouddhiques," *Journal Asiatique, sér 11 vol 5* 1915: 401-447.
1916 et al. "Les seize Arhat protecteurs de la Loi," *Journal Asiatique, sér 11 vol 8* 1916:5-50, 189-304.

- 1925a "Notes Indiennes," *Journal Asiatique* 206 1925:17-35.
- 1925b "Le Sūtra du Sage et du Fou dans la littérature de l'Asie Centrale," *Journal Asiatique* 207 1925:305-332.
- 1929 "L'inscription de Mahānāman à Bodh-Gaya, Essai d'exégèse appliquée à l'épigraphie bouddhique," in *Indian Studies in Honor of Charles Rockwell Lanman*, Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1929:35-47.
- 1932a *Mahākarmavibhaṅga (La Grande Classification des Actes) et Karmavibhaṅgapadeśa (Discussion sur le Mahā Karmavibhaṅga), Textes sanscrits rapportés du Népal, Édités et traduits avec les textes parallèles en Sanscrit, en Pali, en Tibétain, en Chinois et en Koutchéen*, Paris: Ernest Leroux.
- 1932b "Note sur des manuscrits sanscrits provenant du Bamiyan (Afghanistan) et de Gilgit (Cachemire)," *Journal Asiatique* 221 1932:1-45.
- 1933 *Fragments de textes koutchéens, Udānavarga, Udānastotra, Udānālaṅkāra et Karmavibhaṅga, Publiés et traduits avec un vocabulaire et une introduction sur le 'Tokharien'*, (Cahiers de la Société Asiatique, Première Série), Paris: Imprimerie Nationale.
- 1937 "Le Karmavibhaṅga, Illustré par les sculptures de la galerie souterraine au Boro-Budur," in *Mémorial Sylvain Lévi*, E Franc (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1937:427-433. Repr 1996.
- Levman, Bryan
2008 "Sakaya niruttiya Revisited," *Bulletin d'Études Indiennes* 26/27 2008:33-51. Repr 1996.
- Lienhard, Siegfried
1975 "Sur la structure poétique des Theratherigatha," *Journal Asiatique* 263 1975:375-396.
1984 *A History of Classical Poetry, Sanskrit-Pali-Prakrit*, (A History of Indian Literature 3,1), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- Lin Li-Kouang
1949 *L'Aide Mémoire de la Vraie Loi (Saddharma-Smṛtyūpasthāna Sūtra)*, (Publications du Musée Guimet, Bibliothèque d'Études, tome cinquantequatrième), Paris: Adrien-Maisonneuve.
- LIN Yueh-Mei
2001 *A Study on the Anthology Za Ahan Jing (T 101), Centred on its Linguistic Features, Authorship and School Affiliation*, MA thesis, University of Canterbury.
- Ling, Trevor O
1962 *Buddhism and the Mythology of Evil, A Study in Theravada Buddhism*, London: George Allen & Unwin.
1973 *The Buddha, Buddhist Civilization in India and Ceylon*, Harmondsworth, Middlesex (UK): Penguin Books. Repr 1976.
1983 "Kingship and Nationalism in Pali Buddhism," in *Buddhist Studies, Ancient and Modern*, (Collected Papers on South Asia, 4), P Denwood (ed), London: Curzon, 1983:60-73.
- Lingat, René
1930 *Bibliographie bouddhique*, Paris, 1930.
- Link, Arthur
1961 "The Earliest Chinese Account of the Compilation of the Tripiṭaka," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 81 1961:87-103, 281-299.
- Linrothe, Rob
1993 "Inquiries into the Origin of the Buddha Image, A Review," *East and West* 43,1-4 1993: 241-256.
- Liu, Zhen
2009 *Versenkung und Askese, Eine neue Sanskrit-Quelle zur Buddha-Legende*, PhD thesis, München: Ludwig-Maximilians-Universität.
- Lohuizen-de Leeuw, Johanna Engelberta van

- 1995 *The 'Scythian' Period, An Approach to the History, Art, Epigraphy and Palaeography of Northern India from the 1st Century BC to the 3rd Century A D*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Longhurst, A H
 1938 *The Buddhist Antiquities of Nagarjunakonda, Madras Presidency*, (Memoirs of the Archaeological Survey of India 54), Delhi: Swati Publications. Repr 1991.
- Lopez, Donald S, Jr
 1992 "Memories of the Buddha," in *In the Mirror of Memory, Reflections on Mindfulness and Remembrance in Indian and Tibetan Buddhism*, (Surya Series in Buddhist Studies), J Gyatso (ed), Albany: State University of New York Press, 1992:21-45.
 1995 "Authority and Orality in the Mahāyāna," *Numen* 42 1995:21-47.
 2005 "Buddha," in *Critical Terms for the Study of Buddhism*, (Buddhism and Modernity), D S Lopez (ed), Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2005:13-36.
- Lord, Albert B
 1987 "Characteristics of Orality," *Oral Tradition* 2,1 1987:54-72.
- Lovejoy, Arthur Oncken
 1898 "The Buddhist Technical Terms *upādāna* and *upādiseṣa*," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 19 1898:126-136.
- Luce, Gordon H et al
 1969 *Old Burma, Early Pagán*, (Artibus Asiae Supplementum 25) New York: J J Austin for Artibus Asiae & the Institute of Fine Arts, New York University. Vol 1 of 3 text. Vol 2 of 3 catalogue of plates, indexes 337 pp. Vol 3 of 3 Plates 455 plates.
 1970 *Old Burma, Early Pagán* vol 2 of 3 1970 ↑1969.
 1970 *Old Burma, Early Pagán* vol 3 of 3 1970 ↑1969.
- Luczanits, Christian
 2008a *Das buddhistische Erbe Pakistans; Legenden, Klöster und Paradiese; 21. November 2008 bis 15. März 2009 in der Kunst- und Ausstellungshalle der Bundesrepublik Deutschland in Bonn; 9. April bis 10. August 2009 im Martin-Gropius-Bau in Berlin; 6. September 2009 bis 3. Januar 2010 im Museum Rietberg Zürich*. Mainz: Phillip von Zabern, 2008.
 2008b "Gandhara und seine Kunst," in 2008a, 2008:16-26.
- Lü Cheng
 1963 "Āgama," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 1,2 1963:241-244.
- Lüders, Heinrich
 1913 "Die Prañidhi-Bilder im neunten Tempel von Bāzāklik." *Berliner Sitzungsberichte*, 1913: 864-886.
 1940a "Die Jātakas und die Epik. Die Kṛṣṇa-Sage," in *Philologica Indica, Ausgewählte kleine Schriften von Heinrich Lüders, Festgabe zum siebzigsten Geburtstag am 25. Juni 1939 dargebracht von Kollegen, Freunden und Schülern*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1940:80-106.
 1940b "Die Sage von Rṣyaśṛṅga," in *ibid*, 1940:1-43.
 1940c "Setaketu," in *ibid*, 1940:346-361.
 1940d "Weitere Beiträge zur Geschichte und Geographie von Ostturkestan," in *ibid*, 1940:595-658.
 1940e "Das Würfelspiel im alten Indien," in *ibid*, 1940:106-175.
 1941 *Bhārhut und die buddhistische Literatur*. Leipzig: F A Brockhaus, 1941. Repr Nendeln, Liechtenstein: Kraus Reprint Ltd, 1966.

- 1954 *Beobachtungen über die Sprache des buddhistischen Urkanons*, (Abhandlungen der Deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Klasse für Sprachen, Literatur und Kunst, Jahrgang 1952 Nr 10), E Waldschmidt (ed), Berlin: Akademie Verlag 1954.
- 1959 Varuṇa II, Varuṇa und das Ṛta, L Alsdorf (ed) Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht,
- 1961 *Mathura Inscriptions*, (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 47), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- 1963 *Bharhut Inscriptions*, (Corpus Inscriptionum Indicarum 2 part 2), Ootacamund: Government Epigraphist for India.
- 1973 *A List of Brahmi Inscriptions, From the Earliest Times to About A D 400, With the Exception of Those of Asoka*, Varanasi: Indological Book House.
- Ludowyk-Gyomroi, Edith
- 1947 "The Valuation of Saddhā in Early Buddhist Texts," *University of Ceylon Review* 5,2 1947: 32-49.
- Lupton, Walter
- 1894 "The Raṭṭhapāla Sutta," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1894:769-806.
- Mabbett, Ian
- 2001 "The Early Buddhist Saṅgha in its Social Context," *Nagoya Studies in Indian Culture and Buddhism* 21, 2001:101-129.
- Macdonell, Arthur A
- 1897 *Vedic Mythology*. Repr Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal, 2000.
- 1927 *A Sanskrit Grammar for Students*. Repr Delhi: Bodhi Leaves Corporation, 1990.
- MacKenzie, David Neil
- 1970 *The 'Sūtra of the Causes and Effect of Actions' in Sogdian*, (London Oriental Series 22), London: Oxford University Press.
- MacQueen Graeme
- 1981 "Inspired Speech in Early Mahāyāna Buddhism I," *Religion* 11 1982:303-319.⁶
- 1988 *A Study of the Śramanyaphala-Sūtra*, (Freiburger Beiträge zur Indologie, Band 21), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- Maggi, Mauro
- 1995 *The Khotanese Karmavibhaṅga*, (Serie Orientale Roma LXXIV), Roma: Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente.
- Mahāsi Sayadaw
- 1981 *Cūḷavedalla Sutta, Discourse on Various Aspects of Buddha's Dhamma*, U Min Swe (tr), Malaysia: Selangor Buddhist Vipassanaā Meditation Society. Repr 2006.
- 1981 *A Discourse on Sallekha Sutta*, U Aye Maung (tr), Malaysia: Selangor Buddhist Vipassana Meditation Society. Repr 2006.
- 1982 *A Discourse on Dhammadāyāda Sutta*, U Aye Maung (tr), Malaysia: Selangor Buddhist Vipassana Meditation Society. Repr 2006.
- 1982 *A Discourse on Vammika Sutta (Discourse on the Ant-Hill – The Mound or the Material Body)*, U Min Swe (tr), Malaysia: Selangor Buddhist Vipassana Meditation Society. Repr 2006.
- Mahinda Deegalle ↑Deegalle, Mahinda.
- Mahony, William K
- 2005 "Cakravartin," in *Encyclopedia of Religion*, L Jones, (ed), Detroit: Macmillan 3 2005:1350-1352.

⁶ "Inspired Speech in Early Mahāyāna Buddhism II" can be found in *Religion* 12, 1982:49-65.

Mair, Victor H

- 1988 *Painting and Performance, Chinese Picture Recitation and its Indian Genesis*, Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press.
 1993 "The Linguistic and Textual Antecedents of the Sūtra on the Wise and the Foolish," *Sino-Platonic Papers* 38 1993:1-95.

Maithrimurthi, Mudagamuwa, et al

- 1998 Review of Gombrich 1996, *Indo-Iranian Journal* 41 1998:164-179.
 1999 *Wohllollen, Mitleid, Freude und Gleichmut, Eine ideengeschichtliche Untersuchung der vier aprama as in der buddhistischen Ethik und Spiritualität von den Anfängen bis hin zum frühen Yogacara*, (Alt- und Neu-Indische Studien, 50), Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
 2004 "Entfaltung des Wohllollens als eine meditative Übung," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 7 2004:165-214.

Malalasekera, G P

- 1928 *The Pali Literature of Ceylon*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1994.
 1937-38 *Dictionary of Pali Proper Names*. London: Jogn Murray, 1937 2 vols. Repr PTS 3 vols 1960 (London: Luzac & Co), 1997. Various reprs incl: 2 vols Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal, 2007.
 ↑I: DPPN. http://www.palikanon.com/english/pali_names/dic_idx.html.
 1938 ↑1937-38.
 1967 "Transference of Merit in Ceylonese Buddhism," *Philosophy East and West* 17 1967:85-90.
 1968 "The Status of the Individual in Theravada Buddhist Philosophy," in *The Status of the Individual in East and West*, C A Moore et al (ed), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 1968: 65-76.

Malandra, Geri Hockfield

- 1981 "Mara's Army, Text and Image in Early Indian Art," *East and West* 31 1981:121-130.

Manda, Michitoshi

- 2005 "The Meaning of Tathāgata in the Avyākata Questions," in *Buddhism and Jainism, Essays in Honour of Dr Hojun Nagasaki on His 70th Birthday*, Kyoto: Committee for the Felicitation of Dr Hojun Nagasaki's Seventieth Birthday, 2005:724-713.

Manné, Joy

- 1990 "Categories of Sutta in the Pali Nikāyas and their Implications for our Appreciation of the Buddhist Teaching and Literature," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 15 1990:30-87.
 1992 "The Dīgha Nikāya Debates, Debating Practices at the Time of the Buddha," *Buddhist Studies Review* 9,2 1992:117-136.
 1993 "On a Departure Formula and its Translation," *Buddhist Studies Review* 10,1 1993:27-43.
 1995 "Case Histories from the Pali Canon, I, The Samannaphala Sutta, Hypothetical Case History or How to be Sure to Win a Debate; II, Sotāpanna, Sakadāgāmin, Anāgamin, Arahat, The Four Stages Case History or Spiritual Materialism and the Need for Tangible Results," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 21 1995:1-128.
 1996 "Sīhanāda, The Lion's Roar or What the Buddha was Supposed to be Willing to Defend in Debate," *Buddhist Studies Review* 13,1 1996:7-36.

Marasinghe, M M J

- 1974 *Gods in Early Buddhism, A Study in their Social and Mythological Milieu as Depicted in the Nikāyas of the Pali Canon*, Kelaniya: University of Sri Lanka, Vidyalankara Campus Press.
 2002a "MajjhimaNikāya," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 6,4 2002:564-577.
 2002b "Mara," in *ibid* 6,4 2002:628-632.
 2005 "Puñña," in *ibid* 7,3 2005:457-475.

Marco, Giuseppe de

- 1987 "The Stupa as a Funerary Monument, New Iconographical Evidence," *East and West* 37,1-4 1987:191-246.
- Marshall, John
1918 *A Guide to Sanchi*. Calcutta: Superintendent Govt Printing, 1918.
<https://archive.org/stream/in.ernet.dli.2015.459148#page/n1/mode/2up>.
- Masefield, Peter
1983 "Mind/Cosmos Maps in the Pali Nikāyas," in *Buddhist and Western Psychology*, N Katz (ed), Boulder: Prajna Press, 1983:69-93.
1986 *Divine Revelation in Pali Buddhism*, Colombo: Sri Lanka Institute of Traditional Studies.
1992 "The Pursuit of Merit, Sacrificial Devotion in the Pali Nikāyas," in *Bhakti Studies*, G M Bailey et al (ed), New Delhi: Sterling Publishers, 1992:292-308.
- Mason, Robert A. et al
2004 "How the Brain Processes Causal Inferences in Text," *Psychological Science* 15,1 2004:1-7.
- Masson, Joseph S J
1942 *La religion populaire dans le canon bouddhique Pâli*, (Bibliothèque du Muséon 15), Louvain: Bureaux du Muséon.
- Mathews, R H
1963 *Mathew's Chinese-English Dictionary*, Cambridge Massachusetts: Harvard University Press.
- Matilal, Bimal Krishna
1980 "Ignorance of Misconception? A Note on Avidya in Buddhism," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of Walpola Rahula*, S. Balasooriya et al (ed), London: Fraser, 1980:154-164.
1987 "Debate and Dialectic in Ancient India," in *Philosophical Essays, Professor Anantalal Thakur Felicitation Volume*, R R Mukhopadhyay et al (ed), Calcutta: Sanskrit Pustak Bhandar, 1987:53-66.
- Matsumura, Hisashi
1985 "頼吒和羅經の展開の一断面" [One Aspect of the Development of the Raṣṭrapāla Sūtra], *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 15 1985:39-62.
1989 "One Sūtra of the Ekottarikāgama on Triṣaraṇāgamana and Pañcaśīla," *Archiv Orientalní* 57 1980:359-371.
- Matsunaga, Daigan et al
1972 *The Buddhist Concept of Hell*, New York: Philosophical Library.
- Matsunami, Seiren
1961 "Buddhist Variants of two Portions of the IsibhasiyaiR," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 9,2 1961:748-741.
- Matsunami, Yoshihiro
1979 "Conflict within the Development of Buddhism," *Japanese Journal of Religious Studies* 6,1/2 1979:329-345.
- Matthews, Bruce
1983 *Craving and Salvation, A Study in Buddhist Soteriology*, Waterloo, ONT: Canadian Corporation for Studies in Religion.
- Maue, Dieter
2008 "The Equanimity of the Tathagata," in *Aspects of Research into Central Asian Buddhism*, (Silk Road Studies XVI), P Zieme (ed), Turnhout: Brepols, 2008:179-189.
- Mayeda, Egaku
1964 原始佛教聖典の成立史研究 [History of the Formation of Early Buddhist Texts], Tokyo: Sankibo Busshorin.
1985 "Japanese Studies on the Schools of the Chinese Āgamas," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur*, Erster Teil, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1,

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985: 94-103.

Mayer, Alexander L

2004 "Commentarial Literature," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:166-169.

Mayrhofer, Manfred

1951 *Handbuch des Pāli* 1. Teil: *Grammatik*. Heidelberg.

1953-80 *Kurzgefaßtes etymologisches Wörterbuch des Alindischen*, Heidelberg vols 1-4. ↑I: EWA1.

1976 *Kurzgefasstes etymologisches Wörterbuch des Altindischen* vol 3, Heidelberg: Carl Winter Universitätsverlag. See I: EWA 3.

1992 *Etymologisches Wörterbuch des Alindischen*, Heidelberg. 2 vols: vol 1 1992, vol 2 1996. ↑I: EWA2.

1996 ↑1992.

1997-2001 *Etymologisches Wörterbuch des Alindischen*, Heidelberg vol 3 1997-2001.

McCrinkle, J W

1877 *Ancient India as Described by Megasthenês and Arrian, being a translation of the fragments of the Indika of Megasthenês collected by Dr Schwanbeck, and of the First Part of the Indika of Arrian*, Bombay: Thacker & Co.

McDermott, James Paul

1974 "Sādhina Jataka, A Case Against the Transfer of Merit," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 94,3 1974:385-387.

1977 "Undetermined and Indeterminate Karma," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 19 1977:31-35.

1980 "Karma and Rebirth in Early Buddhism," in *Karma and Rebirth in Classical Indian Traditions*, W D O'Flaherty (ed), Berkeley: University of California Press, 1980:165-192.

1984a "Scripture as the Word of the Buddha," *Numen* 31,1 1984:22-39.

1984b *Development in the Early Buddhist Concept of Karma/Karma*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.

McGovern, William Montgomery

1872 *A Manual of Buddhist Philosophy*. Repr Delhi: Nag Publishers, 1979.

McHugh, James

2007 "The Classification of Smells and the Order of the Senses in Indian Religious Traditions," *Numen* 54,4. 2007:374-419.

McMahān, David

1998 "Orality, Writing and Authority in South Asian Buddhism, Visionary Literature and the Struggle for Legitimacy in the Mahāyāna," *History of Religions* 37,3 1998:249-274.

McTighe, Leslie Clifford

1988 *Mentoring in the 'Majjhima Nikāya', A Study of the Canonical Buddha's Instruction of the Laity*, PhD thesis, Illinois: Northwestern University.

Mehta, Mohan Lal

1957 *Jaina Psychology, A Psychological Analysis of the Jaina Doctrine of Karma*, Amritsar: Sohanlal Jaindharma Pracharak Samiti.

Meier, F J

1972 "Probleme der chinesischen Übersetzer des buddhistischen Kanons, Glossen zu Tao-an's Leitsätzen für die Übersetzer," *Oriens Extremus* 19 1972:41-46.

Meisig, Konrad

- 1984 "Considerations on the 'idha tathagato loke uppajjati'-Sermon," in *Proceedings of the 31st International Congress of Human Sciences in Asia and North Africa, Tokyo-Kyoto 31 August - 7 September 1983*, Y Tatsuro (ed), Tokyo: Toho Gakkai, 1984:129-131.
- 1987a "Sheng Tao King, Die chinesische Fassung des Mahācattārisaka Sutta," in *Hinduismus und Buddhismus, Festschrift für Ulrich Schneider*, H Falk (ed), Freiburg: Falk, 1987:220-248.
- 1987b *Das Śramanyaphala-Sūtra, Synoptische Übersetzung und Glossar der chinesischen Fassungen verglichen mit dem Sanskrit und Pali*, (Freiburger Beiträge zur Indologie, Band 19), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- 1988 *Das Sūtra von den vier Ständen, Das Aggañña-Sutta im Licht seiner chinesischen Parallelen*, (Freiburger Beiträge zur Indologie, Band 20), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- 1990 "Die Liste der 13 Ṛṣis im chinesischen Dīrghāgama," in *Festgabe für Professor Dr Ulrich Unger zum 60 Geburtstag*, Münster: Ostasiatisches Seminar, 1990:77-86.
- 1991 "Chung Teh King, The Chinese Parallel to the Soṇadaṇḍa Sutta," in *Kalyāṇa-mitta, Professor Hajime Nakamura Felicitation Volume*, V N Jha (ed), (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica, 86), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1991:51-62.
- 1995 "A Translation of the Chinese Kevaḍḍhasutta, Together with the Critical Apparatus of the Pali Text," in *Festschrift Dieter Schlingloff, Zur Vollendung des 65. Lebensjahres dargebracht von Schülern, Freunden und Kollegen*, F Wilhelm (ed), Reinbek: Wezler, 1995:187-200.
- 2005 "Der frühe Buddhismus in chinesischen Quellen," in *Chinesische Religion und Philosophie, Konfuzianismus, Mohismus, Daoismus, Buddhismus, Grundlagen und Einblicke*, (East Asia Intercultural Studies 1), id (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2005:111-122.
- 2010 "Buddhist Chinese, Religiolect and Metalanguage," in *Translating Buddhist Chinese, Problems and Prospects*, (East Asia Intercultural Studies 3), id (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2010:65-74.
- Meisig, Marion
- 2004 *Ursprünge buddhistischer Heiligenlegenden, Untersuchungen zur Redaktionsgeschichte des 撰集百緣經 Chuan₄ tsih₂ pêh₂ yüan₂ king₁*, (Forschungen zur Anthropologie und Religionsgeschichte, Band 38), Münster: Ugarit-Verlag.
- Mejor, Marek
- 1991 *Vasubandhu's Abhidharmakośa and the Commentaries Preserved in the Tanjur, (Alt- und Neu-Indische Studien 42, Herausgegeben vom Institut für Kultur und Geschichte Indiens und Tibets an der Universität Hamburg)*, Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
- 2010 "Painting the 'Wheel of transmigration' (saṃsāra-cakra), A note on the textual transmission," in *From Turfan to Ajanta, Festschrift for Dieter Schlingloff on the Occasion of His 80th Birthday*, (ed) E Franco et al Lumbini: Lumbini International Research Institute, 2010:671-690.
- Melzer, Gudrun
- 2006 *Ein Abschnitt aus dem Dirghāgama*, PhD thesis, München: Ludwig-Maximilians-Universität.
- 2009 "The Sanskrit Fragments Or. 15009/151-200 in the Hoernle Collection," in *Buddhist Manuscripts from Central Asia, The British Library Sanskrit Fragments*, S Karashima et al (ed), Tokyo: The International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology, Soka University 2 2009:199-226.
- 2014 "A palaeographic study of a Buddhist manuscript from the Gilgit region," in Quenzer et al, *Manuscript Cultures*, 2014:227-274.
- Mertens, Annemarie
- 2004 "Konstruierte Realitäten, Soziale Wahrheiten; Die indische Identitätsmanagementstrategie 'Inklusivismus', Eine Skizze," in *The Persistent Challenge, Religion, Truth and Scholarship*,

Essays in Honor of Klaus Klostermaier (Veröffentlichungen des Cusanus Studien Centrums), I Bocken et al (ed), Maastricht: Uitgeverji Shaker Publishing, 2004:101-120.

Mette, Adelheid

1973 *Indische Kulturstiftungsberichte und ihr Verhältnis zur Zeitaltersage*, Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner.

1995 "The Synchronism of the Buddha and the Jina Mahāvīra and the Problem of Chronology in Early Jainism," in *When Did the Buddha Live? The Controversy on The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, H Bechert (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1995:179-183.

Migot, André

1952 "Un grand disciple du Buddha, Sariputra, Son rôle dans l'histoire du bouddhisme et dans le développement de l'Abhidharma," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 46 1952: 405-554.

Minayeff, I P

1983 et al. *Buddhist Texts from Kashgar and Nepal*, Delhi: International Academy of Indian Culture.

Minh Chau ↑THICH Minh Chau

Minh Thanh ↑THICH Minh Thanh

Misra, G S P

1972 *The Age of Vinaya*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.

Misra, Ram Nath

1968 "Yakshas in the Buddhist Literature," *Bulletin of Ancient Indian History and Archeology* 2 1968:7-29.

1981 *Yaksha Cult and Iconography*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.

Mitchell, Donald W

1975 "Buddhist Theories of Causation - Commentary," *Philosophy East and West* 25,1 1975:101-106.

Mitra, M A

1924 "Cross-cousin Relation between Buddha and Devadatta," *Indian Antiquary* 53 1924:125-128.

Mitra, Rajendralala

1882 *The Sanskrit Buddhist Literature of Nepal*, Calcutta: Sanskrit Pustak Bhandar.

1888 *Ashṭhasāhasrika, A Collection of Discourses on the Metaphysics of the Mahāyāna School of the Buddhists, Now First Edited from Nepalese Sanskrit MSS*, (Bibliotheca Indica, A Collection of Oriental Works Published by the Asiatic Society of Bengal, ns 603, 620, 629, 645, 671, 690), Calcutta: Asiatic Society.

Mittal, Kusum

1957 *Dogmatische Begriffsreihen im älteren Buddhismus, I, Fragmente des Dasottarasūtra aus zentralasiatischen Sanskrit-Handschriften*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden IV), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.

Mitterwallner, Gritli von

1989 "Yakṣas of Ancient Mathura," in *Mathura, The Cultural Heritage*, D M Srinivasan (ed), Delhi: American Institute of Indian Studies, 1989:368-382.

Miyamoto, Sh

1965 "The Buddha's First Sermon and the Original Patterns of the Middle Way," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 13,2 1965:855-845.

Mizuno, Kogen

1969 *Primitive Buddhism*, K Yamamoto (tr), Japan, Oyama: Karinbunko.

1982 *Buddhist Sūtras, Origin, Development, Transmission*, Tokyo: Kosei Publishing Co.

Mochizuki, Shinko

- 1940 "The Places of Varṣāvasāna during Forty-five Years of the Buddha's Career after His Enlightenment," in *Studies on Buddhism in Japan*, Tokyo: International Buddhist Society 2 1940:29-44.

Monier-Williams, M

- 1899a *A Sanskrit-English Dictionary, Etymologically and Philologically Arranged, With Special Reference to Cognate Indo-European Languages*. Repr Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1995. ↑I: SED.
- 1889b *Buddhism in its Connexion with Brahmanism and Hinduism and in its Contrast with Christianity*. Repr Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.

Mookerji, Radha Kumud

- 1947 *Ancient Indian Education (Brahmanical and Buddhist)*. Repr Delhi: Cosmo Publications.

Mori, Sodo

- 1970 "On the Fen-bié-gong-dé-lùn (分別功德論)," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 19,1 1970:458-452.
- 1983 "Aṭṭhakathācariyas and Aṭṭhakathikas," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 31,2 1983:983-977.
- 1990 "The Origin and History of the Bhāṇaka Tradition," in *Ānanda, Papers on Buddhism and Indology, A Felicitation Volume Presented to Ananda Weihena Palliya Guruge on His Sixtieth Birthday*, Y Karunadasa (ed), Colombo: Felicitation Volume Editorial Committee, 1990: 123-129.
- 1997 "The Vijñānavādin View as Depicted in the Pali Commentaries with Special Reference to the Nirayapāla-kathā," in *Bauddhavidyāsudhakarāḥ, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:453-464.
- (2002) *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, ed by a publication committee, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai (International Buddhist Association), 2002 xxii 667 pp.

Morris, Richard

- 1885 "Notes and Queries, Devadutā (Death's Messengers)," *Journal of the Pali Text Society*, 1885:62-75.

Moti Chandra

- 1954 "Some Aspects of Yaksha Cult in Ancient India," *Bulletin of the Prince of Wales Museum of Western India* 3 1954:43-62.

Muck, T C

- 1980 "The Meaning of 'Abhidhamma' in the Pali Canon," *Pali Buddhist Review* 5,1/2 1980:12-22.

Mukherjee, Biswadeb

- 1966 *Die Überlieferung von Devadatta dem Widersacher des Buddha in den kanonischen Schriften*, (Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft, Beiheft J), München: Kitzinger.

Mukhopadhyay, Bandana

- 1998 "Some Theravāda Sūtra Materials in Tibetan Translation," in *Facets of Indian Culture, Gustav Roth on the Occasion of His 82nd Birthday*, C P Sinha (ed), India, Patna: Bihar Puravid Parishad, 1998:480-488.

Murcott, Susan

- 1991 *The First Buddhist Women, Translations and Commentaries on the Therīgāthā*, Berkeley: Parallax Press.

Mus, Paul

- 1935 *Barabudur, Esquisse d'une histoire du bouddhisme fondée sur la critique archéologique des textes.* Hanoi: Imprimerie d'Extrême-Orient, 1935,
- Myer, Prudence R
1986 "Bodhisattvas and Buddhas, Early Buddhist Images from Mathura," *Artibus Asiae* 47 1986: 107-142.
- Myers, J L et al
1990 "Causal Inferences and Text Memory," *The Psychology of Learning and Motivation* 25 1990: 159-173.
- Mylius, Klaus
1997 *Wörterbuch Pali-Deutsch, Mit Sanskrit Index*, Leipzig 1992, Wichtrach 1997: Institut für Indologie.
- Nagai, M
1919 "The Vimutti-Magga, The 'Way to Deliverance', The Chinese Counterpart of the Pali Visudhi-magga," *Journal of the Pali Text Society*, 1919:69-80.
- Nagapriya, Dharmacari
2006 "Was the Buddha Omniscient?," *Western Buddhist Review*, at http://westernbuddhistreview.com/vol4/was_the_buddha_omniscient.html.
- Nagasaki, Hojun 長崎法潤
1978 "Self-realization in the Āgama – With special reference to *nirodha-samapatti*" [阿含における自覚の一考察 – 解脱と想受滅] Kyoto, *Journal of Nippon Buddhist Research Association* [Nihon bukkyō gakkai nenpō], 1978:65-80.
- Nagashima, Jundo
2009 "The Sanskrit Fragments Or 15009/51-90 in the Hoernle Collection," in *Buddhist Manuscripts from Central Asia, The British Library Sanskrit Fragments*, S Karashima et al (ed), Tokyo: The International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology, Soka University 2 2009:128-159.
- Nagata, Mizu
2002 "Transitions in Attitudes Toward Women in the Buddhist Canon, The Three Obligations, The Five Obstructions, And the Eight Rules of Reverence," P B Watt (tr), in *Engendering Faith, Women and Buddhism in Premodern Japan*, B Ruch (ed), Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2002:279-295.
- Nakamura, Hajime
1955 "Upaniṣadic Tradition and the Early School of Vedānta as Noticed in Buddhist Scripture," *Harvard Journal of Asian Studies* 18, 1955:74-104.
1957 "The Influence of Confucian Ethics on the Chinese Translations of Buddhist Sūtras," in *Liebenthal Festschrift, On Occasion of the 70th Birthday of Prof Walter Liebenthal*, (Sino-Indian Studies 5,3+4), K Roy (ed), Santiniketan: Visvabharati, 1957:156-170.
1960 "The Deification of Gotama the Man," in *Proceedings of the IXth International Congress for the History of Religion*, Tokyo: Maruzen, 1960:152-160.
1979 "A Process of the Origination of Buddhist Meditation in Connection with the Life of the Buddha," in *Studies in Pali and Buddhism, A Memorial Volume in Honor of Bhikkhu Jagdish Kashyap*, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1979:269-277.
1980 *Indian Buddhism, A Survey with Bibliographical Notes*. Repr (Buddhist Tradition Series 1), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
1983a "Common Elements in Early Jain and Buddhist Literature," *Indologica Taurinensia* 11 1983: 303-330.
1983b *A History of Early Vedānta Philosophy* [1942 *Shōki no Vēdānta tetsugaku*. Doctoral thesis, University of Tokyo, 1942], Part 1, tr T Leggett et al, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1983.

- (1991) *Kalyāṇa-mitta: Professor Hajime Nakamura Felicitation Volume*, ed V N Jha (qv).
 2000 *Gotama Buddha, A Biography Based on the Most Reliable Texts* [1968 1st Jap ed, 1991 2nd Jap ed], tr Gaynor Sekimori. Tokyo: Kosei Publishing Co, vol 1 of 2 2000, vol 2 2005.
 2004 *A History of Early Vedānta Philosophy* [1942 *Shoki no Vēdānta tetsugaku*. Doctoral thesis, University of Tokyo, 1942], Part 2, tr T Leggett et al, ed Sengaku Mayeda, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 2004.
 2005 *Gotama Buddha, A Biography Based on the Most Reliable Texts* [1968 1st Jap ed, 1991 2nd Jap ed], tr Gaynor Sekimori. Tokyo: Kosei Publishing Co, vol 2 of 2 2005; vol 1 2000.
- Nakatani, Hideaki
 1986 “Un fragment xylographique de l’Upāli-sūtra conservé au Musée Guimet,” *Bulletin d’Études Indiennes* 4 1986:305-319.
 1987 *Udānavarga de Subaṣi, Édition critique du manuscrit Sanskrit sur bois provenant de Subaṣi, Bibliothèque Nationale de Paris Fonds Pelliot; Tome I, Texte et fac-similés*. (Publications de l’Institut de Civilisation Indienne, série in-8^o, fascicule 53). Paris: Collège de France, Institut de Civilisation Indienne, 1987.
- Ñāṇadassana, Bhikkhu
 1993 et al. *Patimokkha, Das Hauptgesetz der Bettelmönche, Mit Notizen der ethischen Führung (Vinaya) im Anhang*, Sri Lanka: Nissarana Vanaya.
- Ñāṇajivako, Bhikkhu
 1970 “Why is Buddhism a Religion?,” *Indian Philosophical Annual* 6 1970:132-159.
- Ñāṇamoli, Bhikkhu
 1962 *The Guide (Netti-Pakaraṇaṃ), According to Kaccana Thera*, Translated from the Pali, (Pali Text Society Translation Series 33), London: Pali Text Society. ↑I: Nett:Ñ.
 1982 *The Greater Discourse On Voidness, Mahā-Suññata Sutta (Majjhima Nikāya No 12), and Commentary from the Papañcasūdanī, Translated from the Pali*, (Wheel Publication 87), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
 1987 *The Dispeller of Delusion (Sammohavinodanī), Translated from the Pali*, London: Pali Text Society. ↑I: VbhA:Ñ.
 1991a *The Discourse on Right View, The Sammādiṭṭhi Sutta and its Commentary*, Translated from the Pali, (Wheel Publication 377/379), Bhikkhu Bodhi (ed), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
 1991b *The Path of Purification (Visuddhimagga) by Bhadantacariya Buddhaghosa*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. ↑I: Vism:Ñ.
 1994 *A Pali-English Glossary of Buddhist Technical Terms*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
 1995 etc *The Middle Length Discourses of the Buddha, A Translation of the Majjhima Nikāya*, Bhikkhu Bodhi (ed), Boston: Wisdom. ↑I: M:ÑB.
- Ñāṇananda, Bhikkhu
 1971 *Concept and Reality in Early Buddhist Thought, An Essay on “Papañca” and “Papañca-Sañña-Saṅkha”*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1986.
 1973 *Ideal Solitude, An Exposition of the Bhaddekaratta Sutta*, (Wheel Publication 188), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1984.
 2003 *Nibbana, The Mind Stilled*, Sri Lanka: Dharma Grantha Mudrana Bharaya, 2003 vol 1 of 3; 2004 (vol 2), 2005 (vol 3).
 2004 *Nibbana, The Mind Stilled* vol 2 of 3, ↑2003.
 2005 *Nibbana, The Mind Stilled* vol 3 of 3, ↑2003.
 2010 *Nibbana and the Fire Simile (a ‘Pahan Kanuwa’ Sermon)*, Sri Lanka: Dharma Grantha Mudrana Bhāraya.
- Ñāṇaponika Thera (also Nyanaponika)

- 1951 *Kommentar zur Lehrrede von den Grundlagen der Achtsamkeit (Satipaṭṭhāna), Mit Subkommentar in Auswahl*, Konstanz: Christiani. Repr 1973.
- 1962 *Discourses of the Buddha, The Snake Simile, Alagaddupama Sutta*, (Wheel Publication 48/-49), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1974.
- 1964 *The Simile of the Cloth & the Discourse on Effacement, Two Discourses of the Buddha from the Majjhima Nikāya*, (Wheel Publication 61/62), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1988.
- 1966 *The Greater Discourse on the Elephant-Footprint Simile, From the Majjhima Nikāya*, (Wheel Publication 101), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1981.
- 1975 "Reflections on Karma and its Fruit," in *Karma and its Fruit, Selected Essays*, id (ed), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 1975:86-95.
- 1977 *Sutta-Nipāta, Frühe-buddhistische Lehr-Dichtungen aus dem Pali Kanon, Mit Auszügen aus den alten Kommentaren, Übersetzt, Eingeleitet und erläutert*, (Buddhistische Handbibliothek 6), Konstanz: Christiani.
- Ñāṇatiloka Mahāthera (sometimes spelled Nyanatiloka)
- 1907 *Die Lehrreden des Buddha aus der Angereichten Sammlung*, Ñāṇaponika (ed), Freiburg: Aurum Verlag vol 2. Repr 1984.
- 1938 *Guide through the Abhidhamma-Pitaka, Being a Synopsis of the Philosophical Collection Belonging to the Buddhist Pali Canon, Followed by an Essay on the Paticca-Samuppada*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1983.
- 1952 *Buddhist Dictionary, Manual of Buddhist Terms and Doctrines*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1988.
- Ñāṇavīra Thera
- 1987 *Clearing the Path, Writings of Ñānavira Thera (1960-1965), Volume I, Notes on Dhamma*, Sri Lanka: Buddhist Cultural Centre. Repr 2001.
- Nanayakkara, S K
- 1977 "Cakravartin," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, J. Dhirasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 3,4 1977:591-596.
- 1999 "Kusala," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 6,2 1999:258-259.
- Nanjio, Bunyiu
- 1883 *A Catalogue of the Chinese Translations of the Buddhist Tripitaka, The Sacred Canon of the Buddhists in China and Japan*, (Classics India Religion and Philosophy Series 4), Delhi: Classics India Publications. Repr 1989.
- Narain, A K
- 1957 *The Indo-Greeks*, Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- Näther, Volkbert
- 1975 *Das Gilgit Fragment Or 11878A im Britischen Museum zu London, Herausgegeben, Mit dem Tibetischen verglichen und übersetzt*, PhD thesis, Marburg: Philipps-Universität.
- Nattier, Jan
- 1977 et al. "Mahāsaṅghika Origins, The Beginnings of Buddhist Sectarianism," *History of Religions* 16 1977:237-272.
- 1990 "Church Language and Vernacular Language in Central Asian Buddhism," *Numen* 37,2 1990: 195-219.
- 1991 *Once Upon a Future Time, Studies in a Buddhist Prophecy of Decline*, (Nanzan Studies in Asian Religions), Berkeley: Asian Humanities Press.

- 2002 "The 'Eleven Precepts' for Laity in the Ugraparipṛccha-sūtra," in *Early Buddhism and Abhidharma Thought, In Honor of Doctor Hajime Sakurabe on His 77th Birthday*, Sakurabe Ronshu Committee (ed), Kyoto: Heirakuji shoten, 2002:33-44.
- 2003a *A Few Good Men, The Bodhisattva Path According to The Inquiry of Ugra (Ugraparipṛcchā)*, Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press.
- 2003b "The Ten Epithets of the Buddha in the Translations of Zhi Qian 支謙," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 6 2003: 207-250.
- 2004 "The Twelve Divisions of Scriptures (十二部經) in the Earliest Chinese Buddhist Translations," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 7 2004:167-196.
- 2007 "'One Vehicle' (一乘) in the Chinese Āgamas, New Light on an Old Problem in Pali," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 10 2007:181-200.
- 2008 *A Guide to the Earliest Chinese Buddhist Translations, Texts from the Eastern Han 東漢 and Three Kingdoms 三國 Periods*, (Bibliotheca Philologica et Philosophica Buddhica X), Tokyo: Soka University.
- 2009 "Heaven Names in the Translations of Zhi Qian," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 12 2009:101-122.
- 2010 "Re-Evaluating Zhu Fonian's Shizu duanjie jing (T309), Translation or Forgery?," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 13 2010:231-258.
- 2014 "'Now You Hear It, Now You Don't: The Phrase 'Thus Have I Heard' in Early Chinese Buddhist Translations' in Early Chinese Buddhist Translations," in *Buddhism Across Asia: Networks of Material, Intellectual and Cultural Exchange* 1, Tansen Sen (ed), Singapore: Institute of South-East Asian Studies, 2014:39-64.
- Naughton, Alex
1991 "Buddhist Omniscience," *The Eastern Buddhist* 24,1 1991:28-51.
- Neelis, Jason
2008 "Historical and Geographical Contexts for Avadānas in Kharoṣṭhī Manuscripts." in *Buddhist Studies*, (Papers of the 12th World Sanskrit Conference 8), R Gombrich & Scherrer-Schaub (ed), 2008:151-167.
- Nelson, Eric Sean
2005 "Questioning Karma, Buddhism and the Phenomenology of the Ethical," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics*, On-line Conference on 'Revisioning Karma', <http://www.buddhistethics.org/karma12/nelson01.pdf>
- Neumann, K E (Karl Eugen)
1896 *Die Reden des Buddha, Mittlere Sammlung, Aus dem Pali-Kanon übersetzt*, Herrnschrot: Beyerlein & Steinschutte. Repr 1995.
- Nhat Hanh ↑THICH Nhat Hanh
- Nimanong, Veerachart
2006 "Theravada Methods of Interpretation on Buddhist Scriptures," *International Journal of Buddhist Thought & Culture* 6 2006:77-120.
- Nitta, Tomomichi
2008 "The Significance of the Thirty-two Lakkhaṇas of a Buddha," *Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 56,3 2008:1095-1101.
- Nolot, Édith

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1991 *Règles de discipline des nonnes bouddhistes, Le Bhikṣuṇīvinaya de l'école Mahāsaṅghika-Lokottaravādin, Traduction annotée, commentaire, collation du manuscrit*, (Collège de France, Publications de L'Institut de Civilisation Indienne, fascicule 60), Paris: Éditions de Boccard.
- 1996 "Studies in Vinaya Technical Terms, I-III," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 22 1996:73-150.
Norman, Kenneth Roy [Biblio: JPTS 30 1009:99-135]
- 1971 "Middle Indo-Aryan Studies VIII," in *Journal of the Oriental Institute (Baroda)* 20 197:328-336. Repr *Collected Papers*, (ed) K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society, vol 1 1990:122-129.
- 1972 "Middle Indo-Aryan Studies IX, The Blind Turtle and the Hole in the Yoke," *Journal of the Oriental Institute (Baroda)* 21 1972:331-335. Repr *Collected Papers* 1, (ed) K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society 1990:156-160.
- 1976 "Pali and the Language of the Heretics," *Acta Orientalia* 37 1976:117-126.
- 1976 "Kriyāvāda and the Existence of the Soul," in *Buddhism and Jainism*, part 2 (edd) Harish Chandra Das et al, Cuttack, 1970:4-12. Repr *Collected Papers* 2, (ed) K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society 1991:99-112.
- 1977 "The Buddha's View of Devas," in *Beiträge zur Indieforschung, Ernst Waldschmidt zum 80. Geburtstag gewidmet*, (Veröffentlichung des Museums für Indische Kunst Berlin, Band 4), Berlin: Museum für Indische Kunst, 1977:329-336.
- 1978 "The role of Pāli in early Sinhalese Buddhism," in *Buddhism in Ceylon and Studies on Religious Syncretism in Buddhist Countries*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, I), (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 108), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1978:28-47.
- 1980 "Four etymologies from the Sabhiya-Sutta," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of Walpola Rahula*, S. Balasooriya et al (ed), London: Gordon Fraser, 1980:173-184.
- 1980 "The dialects in which the Buddha preached," in Heinz Bechert (ed), *The Language of the Earliest Buddhist Tradition* [Die Sprache der ältesten buddhistischen Überlieferung], Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1980:61-77. Repr in *Collected Papers* 2, K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society 1980:128-147. Repr 1991.
- 1981 "A note on *attā* in the Alagaddupama Sutta," in *Studies in Indian Philosophy, A Memorial Volume in Honour of Pandit Sukhlalji Sanghvi*, Ahmedabad: Institute of Indology, 1981:19-29.
- 1982 "The four noble truths, A problem of Pāli syntax," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of Professor J W de Jong on His 60th Birthday*. (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27.) (Ed) L A Hercus. Canberra, 1982-377-391. Repr Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1982:377-391. Repr in *Collected Papers*. Repr 1994.
- 1983a *Pali Literature, Including the Canonical Literature in Prakrit and Sanskrit of All the Hīnayāna Schools of Buddhism*. In *A History of Indian Literature* (HIL) 7,2. Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, 1983.
- 1983b "The pratyeka-buddha in Buddhism and Jainism," in *Buddhist Studies, Ancient and Modern*, (*Collected Papers on South Asia*, 4), P Denwood (ed), London: Curzon, 1983:92-106.
- 1984 "The value of the Pali tradition," in *Jagajjyati, Buddha Jayanti Annual* 1984:1-9. Repr in *Collected Papers*, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society, vol 3 1992:33-44.
- 1985a "The Pali language and scriptures," in *The Buddhist Heritage*, Papers Delivered at the Symposium of the same Name Convened at the School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, November 1985, (Buddhist Britannica, Series continua 1), T Skorupski (ed), Tring, UK: Institute of Buddhist Studies, 1989:29-53.
- 1985b "*Devas* and *adhidevas* in Buddhism," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 9 1985:145-155.

- 1987a "An Epithet of Nibbana," in *Śramaṇa Vidyā, Studies in Buddhism, Prof Jagannath Upadhya-ya Commemoration Volume*, Sarnath: Central Institute of Higher Tibetan Studies, 1987:23-31.
- 1987b "Pali Lexicographical Studies IV," *Journal of the PTS* 11 1987:33-49. Repr *Collected Papers* 3, (ed) K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society 1992:157-172.
- 1988 "The origin of Pali and its position among the Indo-European languages," *Journal of Pali and Buddhist Studies [Pārigaku bukkyō bunkagaku]*, vol 1 1988:1-27. Repr *Collected Papers*, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society, vol 3 1992:225-243.
- 1989a "The Pali language and scriptures." ↑1985a.
- 1989b "Dialect forms in Pali," in *Dialectes dans les littératures indo-aryennes*, Actes du colloque international organisé par l'UA 1058 sous les auspices du CNRS, (Publications de l'Institut de Civilisation Indienne, série in-8^o, fascicule 55), C Caillat (ed), Paris, Collège de France et Institut de Civilisation Indienne: Éditions de Boccard, 1989:369-392.
- 1989c "Common terminology in early Buddhist and Jain texts," in *Jainology: manifold facets* (Pt Jaganmohanlal Shastri Sadhuvad Grantha), Rewa, 1989:393-397. Repr *Collected Papers*, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society 4 1993:264-270.
- 1990 *Collected Papers* vol 1, ed K R Norman. Oxford: PTS 1990.
- 1990a "Aspects of early Buddhism," in *Earliest Buddhism and Madhyamaka*, (Panels of the 7th World Sanskrit Conference, 2), D S Ruegg et al (ed), Leiden: Brill, 1990:24-35.
- 1990b "Pali Lexicographical Studies VIII," in *Journal of the PTS* 1990:145-154. Repr *Collected Papers* 4, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society 1993:155-163. Repr 1993.
- 1990c "Why are the four noble truths called 'noble'," in *Ānanda: Papers on Buddhism and Indology, A Felicitation Volume Presented to Ananda Weihena Palliya Guruge on his Sixtieth Birthday*, Y Karunadasa (ed), Colombo: Felicitation Volume Editorial Committee, pp. 11-13. Repr in *Collected Papers* 4, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society 1993:171-174.
- 1990d ↑"Middle Indo-Aryan Studies IV" 1972.
- 1991 *Collected Papers* 2, ed K R Norman. Oxford: PTS 1991.
- 1991a "Theravada Buddhism and Brahmanical Hinduism," in *The Buddhist Forum*, T Skorupski et al (ed), London: School of Oriental and African Studies, vol 2 1991:193-200. Repr in *Collected Papers* 4, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society 1993:271-280. Repr 1993.
- 1991b "The literary works of the Abhayagirivihārins," in *Kalyāṇa-mitta: Professor Hajime Nakamura Felicitation Volume*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica, 86), V N Jha (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1991:41-50.
- 1991c "The Role of the Layman According to the Jaina Canon," in Repr *Collected Papers* 4, (ed) K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society 1991:175-185. Repr 1993.
- 1991d "Syntactical compounds in Middle Indo-Aryan," in Caillat, *Middle Indo-European and Jaina Studies*, Leiden, 1991:3-9. Repr *Collected Papers* 4 1993: 218-225.
- 1991e "Death and the Tathāgata," in *Studies in Buddhism and Culture* (in honour of Prof Dr Egaku Mayeda), Tokyo 1991:1-11. Repr *Collected Papers* 4, (ed) K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society 1991: 251-263. Repr 1993.
- 1991 *Collected Papers* 2, Oxford: Pali Text Society, 1991.
- 1992 *Collected Papers* 3, ed K R Norman. Oxford: PTS 1992.
- 1992 "The value of the Pali tradition" ↑1984.
- 1992 "The Origin of Pali and its Position among the Indo-European Languages" ↑1988.
- 1993 *Collected Papers* vol 4, ed K R Norman. Oxford: PTS 1993.
- 1993b "The metre of the Buddhist Hybrid Sanskrit Upāli-sūtra," in *Studies on Buddhism in Honour of Professor A K Warder, (South Asian Studies Papers 5)*, N K Wagle et al (ed), Toronto: University of Toronto, Centre for *South Asian Studies*, 1993:113-123.

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1993c “Common terminology in early Buddhist and Jain texts” ↑1989c.
- 1993d “Pali Lexicographical Studies XI,” in *Journal of the PTS* 18 1993:149-164. Repr *Collected Papers* 5, (ed) K R Norman, Oxford: Pali Text Society 1994:84-99.
- 1993 “Theravada Buddhism and Brahmanical Hinduism” ↑1991.
- 1993 “Why are the four noble truths called ‘noble’” ↑1990c.
- 1994 *Collected Papers* vol 5, ed K R Norman. Oxford: PTS 1994.
- 1994 *A Philological Approach to Buddhism*, The Bukkyo Dendo Kyokai Lectures 1994. Repr (*The Buddhist Forum* 5), London: School of Oriental and African Studies, 1997.
- 1994 “Pali Lexicographical Studies XII,” in *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 18 1993:149-164. Repr in *Collected Papers* 6, K R Norman (ed) Oxford: Pali Text Society 1996:47-67.
- 1995 *The Elder’s Verses*, I, Theragāthā, Translated with an Introduction and Notes, (Pali Text Society Translation Series 38), Oxford: Pali Text Society. ↑I: Tha:N.
- 1996 *Collected Papers* 6, ed K R Norman. Oxford: PTS 1996.
- 1996a “Pali Lexicographical Studies XII” ↑1994.
- 1996b “Solitary as a rhinoceros horn,” in *Buddhist Studies Review* 13,2 1996:133-142. Repr in *Collected Papers* 7, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society 7, 2001:33-41.
- 1997 *The Word of the Doctrine* (Dhammapada), (Pali Text Society Translation Series 46), Oxford: Pali Text Society. Repr 2004. ↑I: Dh:N.
- 1997 *A Philological Approach to Buddhism* ↑1994.
- 2000 Index to vols 1-7, *Journal of the PTS* 26 2000:169-231.
- 2001 *Collected Papers* vol 7, ed K R Norman. Oxford: PTS 2001.
- 2001 “Solitary as a rhinoceros horn” ↑1996.
- 2004 “On Translating the Suttanipāta,” *Buddhist Studies Review* 21,1 2004:69-84.
- 2006 “Translation Problems in Early Buddhist Literature,” in *Jaina-Itihasa-Ratna, Festschrift für Gustav Roth zum 90. Geburtstag, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, 47)*, U. Hüsken et al (ed), Marburg: Indica et Tibetica, 2006:363-377.
- 2007 *Collected Papers* vol 8, Lancaster: PTS.
- Nyanaponika ↑Ñāṇaponaika.
- Nyanatiloka ↑Ñāṇatiloka.
- Oberhammer, Gerhard
- 1983 *Inklusivismus, Eine indische Denkform*, (Publications of the De Nobili Research Library, Occasional Papers 2), Wien: Gerold.
- Oberlies, Thomas
- 1997 “Neuer Wein in alten Schläuchen? Zur Geschichte der buddhistischen Ordensregeln,” *Bulletin d’Études Indiennes* 15 1997:171-204.
- 2001 *Pali: A grammar of the language of the Theravāda Tipiṭaka*, (Indian Philology and South Asian Studies 3), Berlin. See 2019.
- 2003 “Ein bibliographischer Überblick über die kanonischen Texte der Śrāvakayāna-Schulen des Buddhismus (ausgenommen der des Mahāvihāra-Theravāda),” *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 47 2003:37-84.
- 2005 “Der Gandharva und die drei Tage währende ‘Quarantäne’,” *Indo-Iranian Journal* 48 2005: 97-109.
- 2006 “Das Sterben ‘lebender Toter,’ Zur Genese des Instituts des Freitods und zum Umgang der indischen Rechtstradition mit ihm,” *Acta Orientalia* 67 2006:203-228.
- 2019 *Pali Grammar: The language of the Canonical Texts of Theravāda Buddhism* 2 vols: 1 Phonology and morphology, 2 Conspectus of verbs and verb forms, indexes and bibliography. Bristol: PTS 2019. ↑I: Oberlies PG.

- Obermiller, E
 1932 "The Account of the Buddha's Nirvāṇa and the First Councils According to the Vinayakṣudraka," *The Indian Historical Quarterly* 8 1932:781-784.
- 1932/1986 *The History of Buddhism in India and Tibet by Bu-ston*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 26), Delhi: Sri Satguru.
- Obeyesekere, Gananath
 1997 "Taking the myth seriously, the Buddha and the Enlightenment," in *Bauddhavidyasudhakarāḥ, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:473-482.
- 2002 *Imagining Karma. Ethical Transformation in Amerindian, Buddhist and Greek Rebirth*, Berkeley: University of California Press.
- 2018 *The Buddha in Sri Lanka: Histories and stories*. London & New York: Routledge, 2018. xlviii 336 pp, 23 cm
- Odani, Nobuchiyo
 2007 "The Apotheosis of Buddha in Early Buddhist Scriptures," in *Studia Indologica, Professor Satya Ranjan Banerjee Felicitation Volume*, J R Bhattacharyya (ed), Delhi: Eastern Book Linkers, 2007:434-442.
- Oguibénine, Boris
 1982 "La dakṣiṇā dans le Rgveda et le transfert de mérite dans le bouddhisme," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of Professor J W de Jong on His Sixtieth Birthday*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27), L A Hercus et al (ed), Canberra: Faculty of Asian Studies, 1982:393-414.
- 1996 *Initiation pratique à l'étude du Sanskrit bouddhique*. (Collection Connaissance des Langues sous la direction de Henri Hierche.) Paris: Picard.
- Ohnuma, Reiko
 2004 "Jātaka," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, (ed) R E Buswel. New York: Macmillan 1 1994: 400-401.
- 2006 "Debt to the Mother, A Neglected Aspect of the Founding of the Buddhist Nuns' Order," *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 74,4 2006:1-901.
- Okano, Kiyoshi
 1998 *Sarvarakṣitas Mahāsaṃvartanīkathā, Ein Sanskrit-Kāvya über die Kosmologie der Sāmitiya-Schule des Hīnayāna-Buddhismus*. Tohoku-Indo-Tibeto-Kenkyusho-Kankokai Monograph Ser I. Tohoku University, Seminar of Indology, 1998.
- Okubo Yusen
 1982 "The Ekottara-āgama Fragments of the Gilgit Manuscripts. Romanized Text," *Buddhist Seminar* (Kyoto) 35 1982:120-91.
- Oldenberg, Hermann
 1879a *The Dīpavaṃsa, An Ancient Buddhist Historical Record, Edited and Translated*, London: Williams and Norgate.
- 1879b "Introduction," in *The Vinaya Piṭakam, One of The Principal Buddhist Holy Scriptures in the Pāli Language*, Oxford: Pali Text Society, 1879:ix-lvi. Repr 1997.
- 1881 *Buddha, Sein Leben, Seine Lehre, Seine Gemeinde*, München: Wilhelm Goldmann Verlag. Repr 1961.
- 1882 "Ueber den Lalitavistara," in *Verhandlungen des internationalen Orientalistenkongress V*, Berlin 2 1882:107-122.
- 1894 *Die Religion des Veda*, Stuttgart: Magnus. Repr 1983

- 1898 "Buddhistische Studien," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 52 1898: 613-694.
- 1899 "Der Satan des Buddhismus," in *Aus Indien und Iran, Gesammelte Aufsätze von Hermann Oldenberg*, Berlin: Wilhelm Hertz, 1899:101-107.
- 1912a "Studien zum Mahāvastu," in *Nachrichten von der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse aus dem Jahre 1912*, Berlin: Weidmansche Buchhandlung, 1912:123-154.
- 1912b "Studien zur Geschichte des buddhistischen Kanon," in *Nachrichten von der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse aus dem Jahre 1912*. Berlin: Weidmansche Buchhandlung, 1912:155-217.
- 1915 *Die Lehre der Upanishaden und die Anfänge des Buddhismus*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- 1917 "Zur Geschichte des altindischen Prosa, Mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der prosaisch-poetischen Erzählung," in *Abhandlungen der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Neue Folge, Band XVI no 6*, Berlin: Weidmansche Buchhandlung, 1917:1-99.
- 1919 "Jātakastudien," in *Hermann Oldenberg, Kleinere Schriften, Teil 2*, (Glasenapp-Stiftung Band 1,2), (ed) K L Janert. Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1919:1069-1108. Repr 1967.
- Olivelle, Patrick
- 1974 *The Origin and the Early Development of Buddhist Monachism*, Colombo: M D Gunasena.
- 2002 "Deconstruction of the Body in Indian Asceticism," in *Asceticism*, V L Wimbush et al (ed), New York: Oxford University Press, 2002:188-210.
- Ong, Walter J
- 1982/1996 *Orality and Literacy, The Technologizing of the Word*, (New Accents), London: Routledge.
- Organ, Troy Wilson
- 1954 "The Silence of the Buddha," *Philosophy East and West* 4,2 1954:125-140.
- Pa-Auk Tawya Sayadaw
- 1999 *Knowing and Seeing: Talks and questions-and-answers at a meditation retreat in Taiwan*. ©WK Ng, 1999. viii + 263 pp. Free book. Some editing & possible tr errors. Various reprs.
- 2003 *Knowing and Seeing: Talks and questions-and-answers at a meditation retreat in Taiwan*. Rev ed. Kuala Lumpur: WAVE Publications, 2003. xxviii + 345 pp. Free book. (Watch out for some editing & possible tr errors.)
- Pachow, W
- 1945 "Chuan Tsi Pai Yuan King and the Avadānaśataka," *Visva-Bharati Annals* 1 1945:35-55.
- 1953 "Further Studies on the Avadānaśataka," *University of Allahabad Studies*, 1953:1-12.
- 1955 *A Comparative Study of the Pratimoka, On the Basis of its Chinese, Tibetan, Sanskrit and Pali Versions*, Santiniketan: Sino-Indian Cultural Society.
- 1976 "Gautama Buddha, Man or Superman?," in *Malalasekera Commemoration Volume*, O H de Wijesekera (ed), Colombo: The Malalasekera Commemoration Volume Editorial Committee, 1976:257-269.
- Padoux, André
- 1990 *Vac, The Concept of the Word in Selected Hindu Tantras*, J Gontier (tr), Albany: State University of New York Press.
- Pagel, Ulrich
- 1995 *The Bodhisattvapiṭaka, Its Doctrines, Practices and Their Position in Mahāyāna Literature*, (Buddhica Britannica, Series Continua V), Tring, UK: Institute of Buddhist Studies.

- 2007 *Mapping the Path, Vajrapadas in Mahāyāna Literature*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series XXI), Tokyo: The International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- Pal, Pratapaditya
1986 *Indian Sculpture, Volume 1, Circa 500 BC-AD 700, A Catalogue of the Los Angeles County Museum of Art Collection*, Berkeley: University of California Press.
- Palihawadana, Mahinda
1997 "Pali Sajjhāya and Sanskrit Svādhyāya, An Inquiry into the Historical Origins of Parittāna Recitation," in *Recent Researches in Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Y Karunadasa*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Colombo: Y Karunadasa Felicitation Committee, 1997:493-515.
2009 "Dh 306 and Commentary, Some Observations," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 7 2009:185-195.
- Panabokke, Gunaratne
1993 *History of the Buddhist Saṅgha in India and Sri Lanka*, Sri Lanka: University of Kelaniya, Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies.
- Pande, Govind Chandra
1957 *Studies in the Origins of Buddhism*, University of Allahabad, Department of Ancient History.
- Panglung, Jampa Losang
1981 *Die Erzählstoffe des Mulasarvastivada-Vinaya, Analysiert auf Grund der tibetischen Übersetzung*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series 3), Tokyo: Reiyukai Library.
- Pannasiri, Bhadanta
1950 "Sigalovada-Sutta," *Visva-Bharati Annals* 3 1950:150-228.
- Paranavitana, S
197 *Inscriptions of Ceylon, Volume 1, Containing Cave Inscriptions from 3rd Century BC to 1st Century AC and Other Inscriptions in the Early Brahmi Script*, (Archeological Survey of Ceylon), Colombo: Department of Archeology.
- Park, Jungnok
2010 "A New Attribution of the Authorship of T5 and T6 Mahāparinirvāṇa-sūtra," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 31,1-2 2010:339-367.
- Pāsādika, Bhikkhu
1980 "The Kasyapaparivarta ('Od-srung-gi le'u)- Prolegomena," *The Tibet Journal* 5,4 2980:48-58.
1985 "Über die Schulzugehörigkeit der Kanon-Zitate im Abhidharmakośabhāṣya," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hīnayāna-Literatur, Erster Teil*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985:180-190.
1989a *Kanonische Zitate im Abhidharmakośabhāṣya des Vasubandhu*, (Sanskrit-Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden, Beiheft 1), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
1989b *Nāgārjuna's Sūtrasamuccaya, A Critical Edition of the mDo kun las btus pa*, (Fontes Tibetici Havnienses II), Copenhagen: Akademisk Forlag.
1990 "Zu den Zitaten in Yaśomitra's Abhidharmakośavyākhyā," in *Ānanda, Papers on Buddhism and Indology, A Felicitation Volume Presented to Ananda Weihena Palliya Guruge on His Sixtieth Birthday*, Y Karunadasa (ed), Colombo: Felicitation Volume Editorial Committee, 1990:22-32.

- 1998 “The Smṛtyūpasthānasūtra of the Ekottarāgama (EA), Translated from the Chinese Version,” in *Facets of Indian Culture, Gustav Roth Felicitation Volume, Published on the Occasion of His 82nd Birthday*, C P Sinha (ed), Patna: Bihar Puravid Parishad, 1998:494-502.
- 2000 “The Madhyamāgama Parallel to the Rathavinīta Sutta of the Majjhima Nikāya,” in *Buddhism for the New Millennium*, L S Perera et al (ed), London: World Buddhist Foundation, 2000:193-205.
- 2003 “The Concept of Education in Indo-Tibetan Buddhism,” *Hsi Lai Journal of Humanistic Buddhism* 4 2003:65-78.
- 2004 “Rahula,” in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 2 p 711.
- 2007 “Grundpositionen des Buddhismus zum Problem der menschlichen Willensfreiheit,” in *Hat der Mensch einen freien Willen? Die Antworten der grossen Philosophen*, ed Uwe can der Heiden & Helmut Schneider, (Reclams Universal Bibliothek Nr 18521), U Heiden et al (ed), Stuttgart: Philip Reclam jun, 2007:309-323.
- 2008a “The Ekottarāgama Parallel to the Mūlapariyāyasutta,” *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 9 2008:141-149.
- 2008b “The Heart of Buddhist Meditation and the So-called ‘Tantric Principle’,” in *Mahāyāna Buddhism, History and Culture*, D Bryant et al (ed), Delhi: Tibet House, 2008:139-151.
- 2009 “Ālāra/Araḍa Kālāma et al and Some Disputed Points,” in *Buddhist and Pali Studies in Honour of the Venerable Professor Kakkapalliye Anuruddha*, (CBS Publication Series), K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong, 2009:89-96.
- 2010 “Gleanings from the Chinese Ekottarāgama Regarding School Affiliation and Other Topics,” in *Translating Buddhist Chinese, Problems and Prospects*, (East Asia Intercultural Studies 3), K. Meisig (ed), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2010:87-96.
- Paul, Diana
1980 “Portraits of the Feminine, Buddhist and Confucian Historical Perspectives,” in *Studies in the History of Buddhism*, Papers Presented at the International Conference on the History of Buddhism at the University of Wisconsin, Madison, WIS, USA, August 19-21, 1976, A.K. Narain (ed), Delhi, B R Publishing Corporation, 1980:209-221.
- Pauly, Bernard
1957 “Fragments Sanskrits de Haute Asie (Mission Pelliot),” *Journal Asiatique* 245 1957:281-307.
Further “Fragments Sanskrits de Haute Asie (Mission Pelliot)” ed Bernhard Pauly are found in *Journal Asiatique*: (1959) vol 247:203-249, (1960) vol 248:213-258 and 509-538, (1961) vol 249:333-410, (1962) vol 250:593-612, (1964) vol 252:197-271, (1965) vol 253:83-121 and 183-187, (1966) vol 254:245-304, and (1967) vol 255:231-241.
- Pavolini, P E
1899 “Sulla leggenda dei quattro Pratyekabuddha,” *Actes du Douzième Congrès International des Orientalistes*, Rome 1899 1 1899:129-137.
- Payutto, Prayudh
1972 *Dictionary of Buddhism* [Thai + English]. Bangkok, 1972-75 (BE 2515-2518). Numerous reprints. Free: <https://www.tipitaka.org/thai-dict.shtml>. ↑ DictB.
- Peipina, Lita
2008 *The Piṃgalātreyā sūtra of the (Mūla)sarvāstivādins, Its Edition and Study; Investigation of the Piṃgalātreyā sūtra’s Status Within the Dirghāgama “Collection of Long (Discourses of the Buddha)”*, MA thesis, University of Oslo.
- Pelliot, Paul
1933 “Papiyan >波旬 Po-siun,” *T’oung Pao* 30 1933:85-99.
- Perera, H R

- 1966 "Apadana," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 2,1 1966:2-3.
- Perera, L P N
 1950 "An Analysis of the Sela Sutta of the Sutta Nipāta," *University of Ceylon Review* 8 1950: 198-292.
 1993 *Sexuality in Ancient India, A Study Based on the Pali Vinaya Piṭaka*, Sri Lanka: University of Kelaniya, Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies.
- Pérez-remón, Joaquín
 1978 "Comments Upon the Brahmajalasutta," *Boletín de la Asociación Española de Orientalistas* 14 1978:61-96.
 1980 *Self and Non-self in Early Buddhism*, (Religion and Reason 22), The Hague: Mouton Publishers.
- Peri, Noël
 1918 "Les femmes de Çakya-muni," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 18,1 1918:1-37.
- Peris, Merlin
 2004 *Greek Story Motifs in the Jātakas*. Colombo: Godage International Publishers, 2004.
- Peyrot, Michaël
 2008 "More Sanskrit, Tocharian B Bilingual Udānavarga Fragments," *Indogermanische Forschungen, Zeitschrift für Indogermanistik und allgemeine Sprachwissenschaft* 113 2008:83-125.
- Pieris, Aloysius
 1980 "The Notions of citta, attā and attābhāva in the Pali Exegetical Writings," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of Walpola Rahula*, S Balasooriya et al (ed), London: Fraser 1980:213-222.
 2003 "What Happens to Viññāṇa in the Cessation Attainment? An Exegesis of M 1:295-296," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 31 2004:43-68.
- Philip
 2007 *Philp's Atlas of World History* [2002], ed Patrick K O'Brien, London: Philip's (Octopus Publishing Group), 2nd ed 2005; rev 2007.
- Pinault, Georges-Jean
 1991 "Un témoignage tokharien sur les premières nonnes bouddhistes," *Bulletin d'Études Indiennes* 9 1991:161-194.
- Pind, Ole Holten
 1992 "Buddhaghosa, His Works and Scholarly Background," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 21 1992:135-156.
 1997 "Pali Miscellany," in *Bauddhavidyāsudhakāraḥ, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:515-536.
 2004 Review of Thomas Oberlies, *Pali, A Grammar of the Language of the Theravada Tipiṭaka*, *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 154 2004:508-512.
- Pinte, Gudrun
 2010 "On the Origin of Taisho 1462, The Alleged Translation of the Pali Samantapāsādikā," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 160,2 p. 435-449.
- Pischel, Richard, et al
 1889 (vol 1): *Vedische Studien*, Stuttgart: Kohlhammer.
 1900 *Grammatik der Prakrit-Sprachen*. Strassburg: Verlag von Karl J Trübner. Tr 1955 (qv). Repr 1981. See I: GPS.

- 1904 “Bruchstücke des Sanskritkanons der Buddhisten aus Idyuktšari Chinesisch-Turkestan” and “Neue Bruchstücke des Sanskritkanons der Buddhisten aus Idyuktšari, Chinesisch-Turkestan,” in *Sitzungsbericht der Königlich Preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, Berlin 25 1904:807-827, 1138-1145.
- 1955 *A Grammar of the Prakrit Languages* [1900], Subhadra Jha (tr), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Rev S Jha 1981. See I: GPL.
- Piyasilo (Piyasīlo, ordination name of Piya TAN, 1949-). →TAN, Piya
- 1972 *Ordination: A commemorative miscellany consisting of the Buddha renunciation rites and four opuscles of Sāmaṇera Piyasīlo (TAN Beng Sin)*. Bangkok: Wat Srakresa Rājavaramahāvihara BE 2515 (1972).
- 1981 *The One Way*. Based on a paper written for the Unisains Buddhist (1981) of the Universiti Sains Malaysia, Pulau Pinang (Penang). (The Buddhist Roots Series 4.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1983a *The Total Buddhist Work*. Selangor (Malaysia): Damansara Buddhist Vihara. Download: <https://sites.google.com/site/dharmafarer/home/books-by-piya-tan>.
- 1983b *Buddhist Values* (and How to develop a national Buddhist identity). Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1983c *Basic Buddhist Meditation Practice*. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia. Rev ed 1984.
- 1983d *Techniques of Buddhist Meditation*. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1983e *Jātaka Stories*. (Integrated Syllabus Series 1.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia. Rev ed 1987e.
- 1983 *Buddhist Values*. Singapore: Singapore Buddhist Youth Fellowship.
- 1984 *Basic Buddhist Meditation Practice*. 2nd rev ed. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1985 *Buddhism and the God-idea*. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1985 *Buddhist Pūjā*. 4th rev ed. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers.
- 1986a *Dhammapada Stories*. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1986 *The Great Disciples of the Buddha*. (Integrated Syllabus Series 3.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1987a *The Buddha’s Teachings*. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia. Rev ed 1991b.
- 1987d *Life of the Buddha: An historical and traditional survey into the meaning of Buddhahood*. (The Integrated Syllabus Series 5.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1987e *Jātaka Stories*. (Integrated Syllabus Series 1.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia. Rev ed of 1983e.
- 1987 *The Origin and Meaning of Avalokitesvara*. (The Buddhist Roots Series 1.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1987 *Padmasambhava—the man and the myth*. (The Buddhist Roots Series 2.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1988a *The Origin and Meaning of the Image of the Buddha*. (The Buddhist Roots Series 3.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.

- 1988c *Buddhist Economics: An introductory survey of right livelihood and its significance.* (The Neo-Buddhist Series 1.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1988d *Nichiren: The new Buddhism of modern Japan.* (The Buddhist Roots Series 4.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1988e *Campus Buddhist Growth: An analysis and suggestion of the current local Buddhist situation.* (Neo-Buddhist Series 4.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1988g *Buddhist Culture.* (The Buddhist Roots Series 5.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1989a *Mandala of the Five Buddhas.* (The Buddhist Roots Series 6.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): Mandala Trading.
- 1989b *Buddhist Law: An introductory survey of the Vinaya and its significance.* (The Neo-Buddhist Series 2.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1989g *The Nearer the Bone the Sweeter the Meat? Buddhism and the meatless diet.* Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1989 *Pedoman Bahasa Malaysia Buddhis* (Buddhist Bahasa Malaysia Translation Handbook.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1990a *Kamus Buddhis Caturbahasa: Sanskrit-Pali-Inggeris-BM (Bahasa Malaysia).* Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1990b *Love and Marriage: A Buddhist Perspective.* (The Neo-Buddhist Series 9.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): Mandala Trading & Publishing (M) Sdn Bhd for The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1990c *Buddhist Prayer.* (The Buddhist Roots Series 7.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
- 1990d *The Pūjā Book [vol 1 of 2]: Pali, paritta, plainchant and rites of passage.* (The Buddhist Roots Series 8.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): Mandala Trading.
- 1991a *Avalokitesvara: Origin, manifestations & meaning.* (Buddhist Roots Series 1.) Rev ed of 1987. Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): Dharmafarer Enterprises for the Community of Dharmafarers.
Download: <https://sites.google.com/site/dharmafarer/home/books-by-piya-tan>.
- 1991b *The Buddha's Teachings: A study of comparative Buddhism in truth, tradition and transformation.* (The Dharmafarer Integrated Syllabus Series 4.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): Mandala Trading. Rev ed of 1987a.
- 1991d *The Pūjā Book volume 2: Basic practices & formulas, the Dharmafarer Puja, the Dharmafarer sung pūjā, the birthday blessing, the wedding puja, the Aṅgulimāla protection.* Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): Mandala Trading.
- 1992a *Buddhist Currents: A brief social analysis of Buddhism in Sri Lanka and Siam.* (Buddhist Currents Series 2.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): DEnterprises for the Community of Dharmafarers.
- 1992h *Charisma in Buddhism: A study of the work of Father Sumangalo, Ananda Maṅgala Mahā.nāyaka Thera and Dr Wong Phui Weng in Malaysia and Singapore & Phra Ajahn Yantra Amaro.* (Buddhist Currents Series 4.) Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.
Download: <http://www.themindingcentre.org/dharmafarer/wp-content/uploads/2010/02/Charisma-in-Buddhism.-piyasilo.pdf>.
- 1992k *What Not To Look For In a Religion: A reflection on the Kālāma Sutta.* Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Dharmafarers, The Friends of Buddhism Malaysia.

- 1992I *How Malaysia Buddhists Solve Their Problems or the churching of Buddhism in Malaysia.* (Buddhist Undercurrents Series 1.) DEnterprises for the Community of Dharmafarers.
- 1992 *New Directions in Buddhism Today.* Petaling Jaya (Malaysia): The Community of Dharmafarers.
- Polak, Grzegorz
2011 *Reexamining Jhana: Towards a Critical Reconstruction of Early Buddhist Soteriology,* UMCS.
- Pollock, Sheldon
1989 "Mīmāṃsā and the Problem of History in Traditional India," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 109,4 1989:603-610.
- Potter, Karl H
1996 "A Few Early Abhidharma Categories," in *Encyclopaedia of Indian Philosophies* 7, Abhidharma Buddhism to 150 AD, id et al (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1996:121-133.
- Poussin, Louis de la Vallée
1911 "Documents sanscrits de la seconde collection M A Stein," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1911:759-777, 1063-1079.
Further "Documents sanscrits de la seconde collection M A Stein" can be found in *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 1912:355-377, 1913:569-580 and 843-856 (the last under the title "Nouveaux Fragments de la Collection Stein").
- 1915a "Mahāvastu," in *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics*, Edinburgh: T & T Clark, 8 1915:328-330.
- 1915b "Māra," in *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics* 8 1915:406-407.
- 1918 "Pratyekabuddha," in *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics* 10 1918:152-154.
- 1922 "Suicide (Buddhist)," in *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics* 12 1922:24-26.
- 1923-1931 *L'Abhidharmakośa de Vasubandhu, Traduction et annotations.* [Based largely on Xuanzang's Chinese tr.] Paris: P Geuthner. 6 vols. Nouv éd anasiatique présentée par Etienne Lamotte, Mélanges Chinois et Bouddhique, no 16, 1971.
- 1925 *L'Abhidharmakośa de Vasubandhu, Traduction et annotations,* É Lamotte (ed), Bruxelles: Institut Belge des Hautes Études Chinoises. Vol 4 1925. Repr 1980.
- 1927 *La morale bouddhique,* Saint Michel: Éditions Dharma. Repr 2001.
- 1931 "Les trois ou quatre vérités des brahmanes," *Rocznik Orientalistyczny* 8 1931:10-14.
- 1932 "Parayaṇa cite dans Jñānaprasthāna," *Études d'Orientalisme publiées par le Musée Guimet à la mémoire de Raymonde Linossier,* Paris: Librairie Ernest Leroux, 2 1932:323-326.
- 1971 ↑1923-1931.
- 1976 *The Buddhist Councils,* Calcutta: Bagchi.
- 1980 *L'Abhidharmakośa de Vasubandhu, traduction et annotations 1: Introduction, Chapitres 1 et 2; vol 2: Chapitre 3; vol 3: Chapitre 4* (Mélanges chinois et bouddhiques, 16), Bruxelles: Institut belge des Hautes Études chinoises.
- Powers, John
2008 *A Bull of a Man, Images of Masculinity, Sex, And the Body in Indian Buddhism,* Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press.
- 2009 "Why Practicing Virtue is Better than Working Out, Bodies and Ethics in Indian Buddhism," *Chung-Hwa Buddhist Journal* 22 2009:125-152.
- Pradhan, Pralhad
1950 *Abhidharma Samuccaya of Asaṅga, Critically edited and studied.* Visva-Bharati Studies 12. Santiniketan: Visva-Bharati.
- 1967 *Abhidharmakośabhāṣya.* Tibetan Sanskrit Works Series 8. Patna: K P Jayaswal Research Institute.

Prasad, Chandra Shekhar

- 1972b "Theravada and Vibhajjavāda, A Critical Study of the Two Appellations," *East and West* 22,1/2 1972:101-113.
- 1979 "Meat-eating and the Rule of Tikoiparisuddha," in *Studies in Pali and Buddhism, A Memorial Volume in Honor of Bhikkhu Jagdish Kashyap*, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1979:289-295.
- 1985 "Some Reflections on the Relation between the Āgamas and the Nikāyas," in *Proceedings and Papers of the Second Conference of the International Association of Buddhist Studies*, Nalanda, 1985:131-140.
- 1993 "The Chinese Āgamas vis-à-vis the Sarvastivada Tradition," *Buddhist Studies Review* 10 1993:45-56.

Prasad, Mauli Chand

- 1998 "Studies in the Origin of the Sarvāstivāda," in *Facets of Indian Culture, Gustav Roth Felicitation Volume*, Published on the Occasion of His 82nd Birthday, C P Sinha (ed), India, Patna: Bihar Puravid Parishad, 1998:412-419.

Prasad, Nanda Kishore

- 1972a *Studies in Buddhist and Jaina Monachism*, (Prakrit Jaina Institute Research Publication Series vol 9), Bihar: Research Institute of Prakrit, Jainology & Ahimsa.

Prayudh Payutto

- 1985 *Dictionary of Buddhism*, Bangkok. ↑I: DictB:P.

Prebish, Charles S

- 1974a "The Pratimokṣa Puzzle, Fact versus Fantasy," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 94,2 1974:168-176.
- 1974b "A Review of Scholarship on the Buddhist Councils," *Journal of Asian Studies* 35,2 1974:239-254.
- 1975 *Buddhist Monastic Discipline, The Sanskrit Pratimoka Sūtras of the Mahāsaṅghikas and Mūlasarvāstivādins*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1996.
- 1980 "Vinaya and Pratimokṣa, The Foundation of Buddhist Ethics," in *Studies in the History of Buddhism*, Papers Presented at the International Conference on the History of Buddhism at the University of Wisconsin, Madison, WIS, USA, August 19-21, 1976, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1980:223-264.
- 1996 "Saikṣa-dharmas Revisited, Further Considerations of Mahāsaṅghika Origins," *History of Religions* 35,3 1996:258-270.

Premasiri, P D

- 1972 *The Philosophy of the Aṭṭhakavagga*, (Wheel Publication 182), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
- 1976 "Interpretation of Two Principal Ethical Terms in Early Buddhism," *Sri Lanka Journal of the Humanities* 2,1 1976:63-74.
- 1987 "Early Buddhist Analysis of the Varieties of Cognition," *Sri Lanka Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1 1987:51-69.
- 2003a "Mind," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,1 2003:1-12.
- 2003b "Mūlapariyāyasutta," in *ibid* 7,1 2003:52-55.
- 2004 "Paññā," in *ibid* 7,2 2004:290-296.
- 2005a "Rebirth," in *ibid* 7,3 2005:521-532.
- 2005b "Sabbāsava Sutta," in *ibid* 7,3 2005:567-570.

- 2006a“ Dogmatism, A Buddhist Perspective,” in *Studies in Buddhist Philosophy and Religion, Collected Papers of Professor P D Premasiri*, G A Somaratne et al (ed), Singapore: Buddha Dhamma Mandala Society, 2006:179-192.
- 2006b “Early Buddhism and Philosophy of Religion,” in *Studies in Buddhist Philosophy and Religion, Collected Papers of Professor P D Premasiri*, G A Somaratne et al (ed), Singapore: Buddha Dhamma Mandala Society, 2006:231-242.
- 2006c “Saññā,” in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,4 2006:737-742.
- 2009 “Philosophical and Buddhist Perspectives on the Problem of Determinism and Free Will,” in *Buddhist and Pali Studies in Honour of the Venerable Professor Kakkapalliye Anuruddha*, (CBS Publication Series), K L Dhammajoti et al(ed), Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong, 2009:65-72.
- Printz, Wilhelm
 1925 “Buddha’s Geburt,” *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 79 1925:119-132.
- Pruden, Leo M
 1988...1990 *Abhidharmakośabhāṣyaṃ by Louis de la Vallée Poussin [1923-1931]*, Berkeley: Asian Humanity Press 4 vols: 1988 1988 1989 1990. ↑I: Abhk:Pr.
- Pruitt, William
 1998 *The Commentary on the Verses of the Therīs (Therīgāthā Aṭṭhakatha, Paramatthadīpanī VI)* by Acariya Dhammapāla, Oxford: Pali Text Society. Repr 1999 2017. ↑I: Thī:P
- Przyluski, Jean
 1914 “Le nord-ouest de l’Inde dans le Vinaya des Mula-Sarvastivadin et les textes apparentés,” *Journal Asiatique*, sér 11 vol 4 1914:493-568.
- 1920 “La roue de la vie à Ajaṇṭā,” *Journal Asiatique*, sér 11 vol 16 1920:313-331.
- 1924 “Brahma Sahampati,” *Journal Asiatique* 205 1924:155-163.
- 1926 *Le concile de Rajagcha, Introduction à l’histoire des canons et des sects bouddhiques*, (Buddhica, Documents et travaux pour l’étude du bouddhisme, Première série, Mémoires - tome II), Paris: Paul Geuthner.
- 1927 “La place de Mara dans la mythologie bouddhique,” *Journal Asiatique* 210 1927:115-123.
- 1938 et al. “Notes de mythologie bouddhique, 1. Yakṣa et Gandharva dans le Mahāsamaya-suttanta,” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 3,1 1938:40-46.
- Puini, Carlo
 1909 “Mahāparinirvāṇa Sūtra nella traduzione cinese di Pe-fa-tsu,” *Giornale della Società Asiatica Italiana* 22 1909:1-52.
- Pulleyblank, Edwin G
 1991 *Lexicon of Reconstructed Pronunciation in Early Middle Chinese, Late Middle Chinese and Early Mandarin*, Vancouver: UBC Press.
- Put, Ineke van
 1999 “Some Remarks on the Eight Great Hells in the Northern Buddhist Tradition,” *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1 1999:75-82. Repr 2000.
- 2003 “The Identification of Hells in the Tetsujōnairikyō, The Sūtra on the Hell of the Iron Fortress,” in *Buddhism in Global Perspective, Papers Presented at the International Conference on Buddhism - In Global Perspective*, Jointly Organized by K J Somaiya Centre for Buddhist Studies, Mumbai, India, Nava Nalanda Mahāvihara, Bihar, India, and Otani University, Kyoto, Japan, March 13-15, 2002, K Sankarnarayan et al (ed), Mumbai: Somaiya Publications, 2003:223-233.

- 2007 "The Names of Buddhist Hells in East Asian Buddhism," *Pacific World*, 3rd series 9 2007: 205-229.
- Qingzhi, Zhi
2010 "On Some Basic Features of Buddhist Chinese," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 31,1-2 2010:485-504.
- Quagliotti, Anna Maria
1998 *Buddhapadas, An Essay on the Representations of the Footprints of the Buddha with a Descriptive Catalogue of the Indian Specimens from the 2nd century BC to the 4th century A D*, (Institute of the Silk Road Studies, Memoirs vol 2), Kamakura: Institute of the Silk Road Studies.
2000 "A Gandharan Bodhisattva with Sūrya on the Headdress and Related Problems," in *South Asian Archaeology 1997, Proceedings of the Fourteenth International Conference of the European Association of South Asian Archaeologists, Held in the Istituto Italiano per l'Africa e l'Oriente, Palazzo Brancaccio, Rome, 7-14 July 1997*. Vol 3 (ed) M Taddei et al Rome: Istituto Italiano per l'Africa e l'Oriente. 2000:1125-1154.
2008 "In den Buddhismus integrierte Gottheiten," in *Gandhara, Das buddhistische Erbe Pakistans; Legenden, Klöster und Paradiese*; 21 November 2008 bis 15 März 2009 in der Kunst- und Ausstellungshalle der Bundesrepublik Deutschland in Bonn; 9 April bis 10 August 2009 im Martin-Gropius-Bau in Berlin; 6 September 2009 bis 3 Januar 2010 im Museum Rietberg Zürich, C Luczanits (ed), Mainz: Phillip von Zabern, 2008:126-129.
- Quenzer, Jörg B; Dmitry; Jan-Ulrich Sobisch (ed)
2014 *Manuscript Cultures: Mapping the field*. (Studies in Manuscript Cultures 1.) Berlin, Munich, Boston: de Gruyter.
 ↑Dominik Wujastyk, "Indian manuscripts" (159-182);
 ↑Stefan Baums, "Gandharan scrolls: rediscovering an ancient manuscript type" (183-226);
 ↑Gudrun Melzer, "A palaeographic study of a Buddhist manuscript from the Gilgit region" (227-274).
- Radhakrishnan, S
1953 *The Principal Upaniads, Edited with Introduction, Text, Translation and Notes*, New York: Humanity Books. Repr 1992.
- Radich, Michael David
2007 *The Somatics of Liberation, Ideas about Embodiment in Buddhism from its Origins to the Fifth Century CE*, PhD thesis, Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University.
- Rahder, J
1926 *Daśabhūmika et Bodhisattvabhūmi, Chapitres Vihara et Bhumi, Publiés avec une introduction et des notes*, Paris: Paul Geuthner.
- Rahula, Telwatte
1978 *A Critical Study of the Mahāvastu*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
- Rahula, Walpola
1943 "The Significance of 'Ariyavaṃsa'," in *Humour in Pali Literature and Other Essays by Walpola Rahula*, K Anuruddha et al (ed), Sri Lanka, Kotte: Walpola Sri Rahula Foundation Trust, 1943:23-38. Repr 1997.
1971 *Le compendium de la super-doctrine (philosophie) (Abhidharmasamuccaya) d'Asaṅga*, Paris: École Française d'Extreme-Orient.
1981 "Humour in Pali Literature," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 9 1981:156-174.
- Rajapakse, Vijitha

- 1992 "An Inquiry into Gender Considerations and Gender Conscious Reflectivity in Early Buddhism," *International Studies in Philosophy* 24,3 1992:65-91.
- 1995 "Therīgāthā, On Feminism, Aestheticism and Religiosity in an Early Buddhist Verse Anthology," *Buddhist Studies Review* 12,1:7-26 and 2:135-155.
- Rajapatirana, T
1961 "Abhiniṣkramaṇa Sūtra," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 1,1 1961:95-96.
- Rama, K
1995 *Buddhist Art of Nāgārjunakoṇḍa*, Delhi: Sundeep Prakashan.
- Ramers, Peter
1996 *Die 'drei Kapitel über die Sittlichkeit im Sraṃyaphala-Sūtra', Die Fassungen des Dīgha Nikāya und Saṅghabhedavastu, Verglichen mit dem Tibetischen und Mongolischen*, PhD thesis, Bonn: Rheinische Friedrich-Wilhelms-Universität.
- Rao, P R Ramachandra
1956 *The Art of Nagarjunikoṇḍa*, Madras: Rachana.
- Rao, S K Ramachandra
1954 "Māra, the Tempter," *Aryan Path* 25,6 1954:243-249.
- Ratnapala, Nandasena
1993 *Crime and Punishment in the Buddhist Tradition*, Delhi: Mittal Publications.
- Rau, Wilhelm
1959 "Bermerkungen und nicht-buddhistische Sanskrit-Parallelen zum Pali-Dhammapada," in *Jñānamuktavali, Commemoration Volume in Honour of Johannes Nobel on the Occasion of His 70th Birthday, Offered by Pupils and Colleagues*, (Sarasvati-Vihara-Series 38), C Vogel (ed), Delhi: International Academy of Indian Culture, 1959:159-175.
- Rawlinson, Andrew
1986 "Nagas and the Magical Cosmology of Buddhism," *Religion* 16 1986:135-153.
- Ray, Amita
1965 "Sculptures of Nagarjunakonda," *Marg, Pathway, A Magazine of the Arts* 18,2 1965:9-40.
- Ray, Himanshu Prabha
1988 "The Yavana Presence in Ancient India," *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 31,3 1988:311-325.
1994 "The Parallel Tradition, Early Buddhist Narrative Sculpture," *Bulletin of the Deccan College Postgraduate and Research Institute* 54/55 1994:349-355. Repr 1995.
- Ray, Reginald A
1985 "Buddhism, Sacred Text Written and Realized," in *The Holy Book in Comparative Perspective*, (Studies in Comparative Religion), F M Denny et al (ed), Columbia: University of South Carolina, 1985:148-180.
1994 *Buddhist Saints in India, A Study in Buddhist Values & Orientations*, New York: Oxford University Press.
- Reat, Noble Ross
1987 "Some Fundamental Concepts of Buddhist Psychology," *Religion* 17 1987:15-28.
1996 "The Historical Buddha and His Teachings," in *Encyclopaedia of Indian Philosophies VII, Abhidharma Buddhism to 150 AD*, K H Potter et al (ed), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass 1996:3-57.
- Regnier, Rita H
1997 "Les mains du Buddha dans la légende et dans l'iconographie de l'Inde ancienne," in *Recent Researches in Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Y Karunadasa*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Colombo: Y Karunadasa Felicitation Committee, 1997:567-592.

Renou, Louis

- 1953 et al. *L'Inde classique, Manuel des études indiennes*, Paris: Publications de l'École Française d'Extrême-Orient 2, repr 2001.
- 1955 "Les pouvoirs de la parole dans le R̥gveda," in *Études Védiques et Pāṇiṇéennes*, (Publications de l'Institut de Civilisation Indienne, série in-8^o, fascicule 1), Paris: De Boccard, 1955: 1-27.
- 1957 "Les divisions dans les textes sanscrits," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 1 1957:1-32.

Reynolds, Frank E

- 1972 "The Two Wheels of Dhamma, A Study of Early Buddhism," in *The Two Wheels of Dhamma, Essays on the Theravada Tradition in India and Ceylon*, (American Academy of Religion, Studies in Religion, Number Three), G Obeyesekere et al (ed), Chambersburg: American Academy of Religion, 1972:6-30.
- 1985 "Multiple Cosmogonies and Ethics, The Case of Theravada Buddhism," in *Cosmogony and Ethical Order*, R W Lovin et al (ed), Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1985:203-224.

Rhi Juhung

- 1994 "From Bodhisattva to Buddha, The Beginning of Iconic Representation in Buddhist Art," *Artibus Asiae* 54,3/4 1994:207-225.
- 2008 "Der Buddhismus im Wandel," in *Gandhara, Das buddhistische Erbe Pakistans; Legenden, Klöster und Paradiese; 21 November 2008 bis 15 März 2009 in der Kunst- und Ausstellungshalle der Bundesrepublik Deutschland in Bonn; 9 April bis 10 August 2009 im Martin-Gropius-Bau in Berlin; 6 September 2009 bis 3 Januar 2010 im Museum Rietberg Zürich*, C Luczants (ed), Mainz: Phillip von Zabern, 2008:242-248.

Rhys Davids, C A F, Mrs, née Caroline A Foley (qv)

- 1900 *A Buddhist Manual of Psychological Ethics, Being a Translation, Now Made for the First Time, From the Original Pali of the First Book in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, Entitled Dhamma-Saṅgaṇī (Compendium of States or Phenomena), With Introductory Essay and Notes*, (Oriental Translation Fund, ns 13), Hertford: Royal Asiatic Society: 1900, 2nd ed 1923, 3rd ed 1974 (repr 1993) ↑I: Dhs:F.
- 1901 "Notes on Early Economic Conditions in Northern India," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain*, 1901:859-888.
- 1902 Review of Majjhima-Nikāya PTS ed vol II and III, *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1902: 472-483.
- 1909 *Psalms of the Early Buddhists, Psalms of the Sisters* repr in 1989 (qv).
- 1922 "Economic Conditions According to Early Buddhist Literature," in *The Cambridge History of India, Ancient India*, E J Rapson (ed), Cambridge: University Press 1 1922:198-219
- 1930 *The Milinda-Questions, An Inquiry Into its Place in the History of Buddhism with a Theory As To its Author*, London: George Routledge & Sons.
- 1937 "Towards a History of the Skandha-Doctrine," *Indian Culture* 3 1937:405-411, 653-662.
- 1938 *Outlines of Buddhism, A Historical Sketch*. Repr Delhi: Oriental Books Reprint Corporation, 1978.
- 1974 *A Buddhist Manual of Psychological Ethics* 3rd ed; ↑1900.
- 1989 *Psalms of the Early Buddhists, Psalms of the Sisters* [1909], reprinted in *Poems of the Early Buddhist Nuns (Therīgatha), Elders' Verses II*, K R Norman (ed), Oxford: Pali Text Society 1989. ↑I: Thī:F.

Rhys Davids, T W

- 1877 *On the Ancient Coins and Measures of Ceylon, With a Discussion of the Ceylon Date of the Buddha's Death*, (The International Numismata Orientalia), London: Trübner.

- 1896 "Note on Some of the Titles Used in the Bhabra Edict of Asoka," *Journal of the Pali Text Society*, 1896:93-101.
- 1899 *Dialogues of the Buddha, Translated from the Pâli of the Dîgha Nikâya*, (Sacred Books of the Buddhists III-V), London: Oxford University Press 3 vols: (vol 1), 1910 (vol 2), 1921 (vol 3). ↑D:RD
- 1903 *Buddhist India*. Repr Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass 1997.
- 1910 ↓1899.
- 1921 ↓1899.
- 1921-25 Rhys Davids & W Stede. *Pali-English Dictionary*, London: PTS. Repr Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass 1993. 2nd ed 1999 with corrections by K R Norman, W Pruitt & P Jackson. ↑I: PED.
- 1999 *Pali-English Dictionary* corrected ed ↑1921-25.
- Ridding, C M
- 1919 et al. "A Fragment of the Sanskrit Vinaya, Bhikṣuṇīkarmavacana," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies* 1,3 1919:123-143.
- Rigopoulos, Antonio
- 1992 "The Avyākatāni and the Catuṣkoti Form in the Pali Sutta Piṭaka 1," *East and West* 42,2.4 Dec 1992:227-259.
- 1993 "The Avyākatāni and the Catuṣkoti Form in the Pali Sutta Piṭaka 2," *East and West* 43,1.4 1993:115-140.
- 2004 (ed) *Guru, The Spiritual Master in Eastern and Western Traditions: Authority and Charisma*. Indoasiatica 2, Cafoscarina, Venezia.
- Robinson, Richard H
- 1970 et al. *The Buddhist Religion, A Historical Introduction*, (The Religious Life of Man Series), Belmont, California: Wadsworth Publishing Company. Repr 1982.
- Rocher, Ludo
- 1994 "Orality and Textuality in the Indian Context," *Sino-Platonic Papers* 49 1994:1-28.
- Rockhill, W Woodville
- 1883 *The Life of the Buddha and the Early History of His Order, Derived from Tibetan Works in the Bkah-hgyur and Bstan-hgyur, Followed by Notices on the Early History of Tibet and Khoten*, London: Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner. Repr 1907
- 1883 *Udānavarga, A Collection of Verses from the Buddhist Canon Compiled by Dharmatrāta, Being the Northern Buddhist Version of Dhammapada, Translated from the Tibetan of the Bkah-hgyur, With Notes and Extracts from the Commentary of Pradjñāvarman*, Amsterdam: Oriental Press. Repr 1975.
- Roediger, Henry L
- 1996 "Memory Illusions," *Journal of Memory and Language* 35 1996:76-100.
- Romberg, Claudia
- 2002 "Women in Engaged Buddhism," *Contemporary Buddhism* 3,2 2002:161-170.
- Ronkin, Noa
- 2005 *Early Buddhist Metaphysics, The Making of a Philosophical Tradition*, London: Routledge Curzon.
- Rosen, Valentina
- 1959 *Der Vinayavibhaṅga zum Bhikṣuprātimokṣa der Sarvāstivādins, Sanskritfragmente nebst einer Analyse der chinesischen Übersetzung*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden II, Institut für Orientforschung, Veröffentlichung Nr 27), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
- Rosenberg, Bruce A
- 1987 "The Complexity of Oral Tradition," *Oral Tradition* 2,1 1987:73-90.
- Rosenberg, Fr

- 1920 “Deux fragments sogdien-bouddhiques du Ts’ien-fo-tong de Touen-houang, II, Fragment d’un sūtra,” *Известия Российской Академии Наук / Bulletin de l’Académie des Sciences de Russie*, 1920:399-420.
- Roth, Gustav
- 1970 *Bhikṣuṇī-Vinaya, Including Bhikṣuṇī-Prakīrṇaka and a Summary of the Bhikṣu-Prakīrṇaka of the Ārya-Mahāsaṅghika-Lokottaravādin, Edited and Annotated for the First Time, With Introduction and Two Indexes*. Tibetan Sanskrit Works Series Vol XII. Patna: K P Jayaswal Research Institute.
- 1980a “Symbolism of the Buddhist Stūpa According to the Tibetan Version of the Caitya-vibhāga-vinayodbhāva-sūtra, The Sanskrit Treatise Stupa-lakṣaṇakārikā-vivecana, And a Corresponding Passage in Kuladatta’s Kriyāsaṃgraha,” in *The Stupa, Its Religious, Historical and Architectural Significance*, (Beiträge zur Südasiensforschung, Südasiens-Institut Universität Heidelberg, Band 55), A L Dallapiccola et al (ed), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1980:183-209.
- 1980b “Text of the Patna Dharmapada,” in “Particular Features of the Language of the Ārya-Mahāsaṅghika-Lokottaravādins and Their Importance for Early Buddhist Tradition,” in *The Language of the Earliest Buddhist Tradition*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, II, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 117), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1980:93-135.
- 1983 *Mallī-jñāta, Das achte Kapitel des Nāyādhammakahāo im sechsten Aṅga des Śvetāmbara Jainakanons, Herausgegeben, Übersetzt und erläutert*. Monographien zur indischen Archäologie, Kunst und Philologie, Band 4. Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1983.
- Ruegg, David Seyfort
- 1959 *Contributions à l’histoire de la philosophie linguistique indienne*, (Publications de l’Institut de Civilisation Indienne, série in-80, fascicule 7), Paris: E de Boccard.
- 1967 “On a Yoga Treatise in Sanskrit from Qizil,” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 87,2 2974:157-165.
- 1969 *La théorie du Tathāgatagarbha et du gotra, Études sur la sotériologie et la gnoséologie du bouddhisme*, (Publications de l’École Française d’Extrême-Orient 70), Paris: École Française d’Extrême-Orient.
- 1974 “Pali gotta/gotra and the term gotrabhu in Pali and Buddhist Sanskrit,” in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of I B Horner*, L S Cousins et al (ed), Dordrecht: D Reidel, 1974:199-210.
- 1981 “A further note on Pali gotrabhu,” *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 9 1981:175-177.
- 1985 “Über die Nikāyas der Sravakas und den Ursprung der philosophischen Schulen des Buddhismus nach den tibetischen Quellen,” in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hīnayāna-Literatur, Erster Teil*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985:111-126.
- 1989 *Buddha-nature, Mind and the Problem of Gradualism in a Comparative Perspective, On the Transmission and Reception of Buddhism in India and Tibet*, University of London: School of Oriental and African Studies.
- 1995 “Some Reflections on the Place of Philosophy in the Study of Buddhism,” *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 18,2 1995:145-181.
- 1999 “Remarks on the Place of Narrative in the Buddhist Literatures of India and Tibet,” in *India, Tibet, China, Genesis and Aspects of Traditional Narrative*, (Orientalia Venetiana VII), A Caddonna (ed), Firenze: Olschki, 1999:193-227.
- 2000 “On the Expressions *chandaso āropema, āyataka gītassara, sarabhañña* and *ārṣa* as Applied to the ‘Word of the Buddha’ (*buddhavacana*),” in *Harānandalaharī, Volume in Honour*

- of Professor Minoru Hara on His 70th Birthday*, R Tsuchida et al (ed), Reinbek: Dr Inge Wezler Verlag für Orientalistische Fachpublikationen, 2000:283-306.
- 2004 "Aspects of the Study of the (Earlier) Indian Mahāyāna," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 27,1 2004:3-62.
- 2008 *The Symbiosis of Buddhism with Brahmanism/Hinduism in South Asia and of Buddhism with 'Local Cults' in Tibet and the Himalayan Region*, (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 774. Band; Beiträge zur Kultur- und Geistesgeschichte Asiens, Nr 58), Wien: Verlag der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
- Rüping, Klaus
1977 "Zur Askese in indischen Religionen," *Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft und Religionswissenschaft* 61 1977:81-98.
- Sachau Edward C
1910 *Alberuni's India, An Account of the Religion, Philosophy, Literature, Geography, Chronology, Astronomy, Customs, Laws and Astrology of India about AD 1030*, Repr Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal 2005.
- Sadakata, Akira
1997 *Buddhist Cosmology, Philosophy and Origins*, G Sekimori (tr). Tokyo: Kosei Publishing, 1997; 3rd printing 1999. Repr 2004.
- Saddhaloka, Bhikkhu
1983 "The Discourse on the Foundations of Mindfulness," in *Buddhist Friendship*, Hong Kong: World Fellowship of Buddhist, 1983:9-22.
- Saibaba, V V S
2005 *Faith and Devotion in Theravada Buddhism*, Delhi: D K Printworld.
- Sakaki, R
1926 翻譯名義大集 [Mahāvvyutpatti], Tokyo: Suzuki Research Foundation.
- Saksena, Baburam
1936 "Pāli bhūnaha," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 8 1936:713-714.
- Salomon, Richard
1999 R Salomon, F Raymond Allchin, Mark Barnard. *Ancient Buddhist Scrolls from Gandhara*, The British Library Kharoṣṭhī Fragments, Seattle & London: The British Library.
2000 *A Gāndhārī Version of the Rhinoceros Sūtra*, British Library Kharoṣṭhī Fragment 5B, (Gandharan Buddhist Texts 1), Richard Salomon with Andrew Glass, Seattle & London: University of Washington Press.
2003 "The Senior Manuscripts, another Collection of Gandharan Buddhist Scrolls," *Journal of The American Oriental Society* 123,1 2003:73-92.
2006 "New Manuscript Sources for the Study of Gandharan Buddhism," in *Gandharan Buddhism, Archaeology, Art, Texts*, (edd) P Brancaccio et al, Vancouver: UBS Press, 2006:135-147.
2008 *Two Gāndhārī Manuscripts of the Song of Lake Anavatapta (Anavatapta-gāthā)*, British Library Kharoṣṭhī Fragment 1 and Senior Scroll 14. (Gandhāran Buddhist Texts 5), Seattle & London.
- Samtani, N H
1962 "Fresh Light on the Interpretation of the Thirty-two Mahāpuruṣalakṣaṇas of the Buddha," *Bharati, Bulletin of the College of Indology* 6,1 1962:1-20.
1964 "The Opening of the Buddhist Sūtras," *Bharati, Bulletin of the College of Indology* 8,2 1964: 47-63.

- 1971 *The Arthaviniscaya-Sūtra & its Commentary (Nibandhana)*, (Written by Bhikṣu Viryaśrīdat-ta of Sri-Nālandāvihāra), Critically Edited and Annotated for the First Time With Introduction and Several Indices, (Tibetan Sanskrit Work Series Vol XIII), Patna: K P Jayaswal Research Institute.
- Samuels, Jeffrey
1999 "Views of Householders and Lay Disciples in the Sutta Piṭaka, A Reconsideration of the Lay/Monastic Opposition," *Religion* 29 1999:231-241.
- Sander, Lore
1968 *Paläographisches zu den Sanskrithandschriften der Berliner Turfansammlung* (VOHD, Supplementband 8), Wiesbaden.
1979 "Buddhist Literature in Central Asia," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, J. Dhirasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 4,1 1879:52-75.
1985 "Paṛiṣad und paṛśad in Vinaya- und Hīnayāna-sūtra-texten aus den Turfanfunden und aus Gilgit," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur, Erster Teil, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149)*, H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985:144-160.
1987 *Nachträge zu 'Kleinere Sanskrit-Texte Heft III-V'*, (Bruchstücke des Ātānāṭikasūtra aus dem zentralasiatischen Sanskritkanon der Buddhisten), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner.
1991 "The Earliest Manuscripts from Central Asia and the Sarvastivada Mission," in *Corolla Iranica, Papers in Honour of Prof Dr David Neil MacKenzie on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday on April 8th, 1991*, R E Emmerick et al (ed), Frankfurt: Peter Lang, 1991:133-150.
2000 "A brief paleographical analysis of the Brāhmī manuscripts in volume I," *BMSC I*:285-300.
2007 "Preliminary Remarks on Two Versions of the Ātānāṭiya (Ātānāṭika)-Sūtra in Sanskrit," *Journal of the International College for Advanced Buddhist Studies* 11 2007:159-196.
- Sanford, Anthony J et al
1994 "Selective Processing in Text Understanding," in *Handbook of Psycholinguistics*, M A Gernsbacher (ed), San Diego: Academic Press, 1994:699-719.
- Santoro, Arcangela
1979 "Il Vajrapāṇi nell'arte del Gandhāra, Ricerca iconografica ed interpretativa," *Rivista degli Studi Orientali* 53 1979:293-341.
1991 "Note di iconografica Gāndhārīca V, Appunti sul Vajrapaṇi-Eracle," *Rivista degli Studi Orientali* 65 1991:269-309.
- Sarao, K T S
1989 *The Origin and Nature of Ancient Indian Buddhism*, Delhi: Eastern Book Linkers.
2004 "Pali Buddhism and In-laws of the Buddha," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 5 pp101-118.
- Sarkar, Sadhan Chandra
1990 *Studies in the Common Jātaka and Avadāna Tales*, (Calcutta Sanskrit College Research Ser 137, Studies 86), Calcutta: Sanskrit College.
- Sarmah, Thanewara
1991 *The Bhāradvājas in Ancient India*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
- Sasaki, Genjun H
1963 "The Historical Evolution of the Concept of Negation, Nekkhamma and Naiṣkramya," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 83,4 1963:477-484.
1986 *Linguistic Approach to Buddhist Thought*, repr Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass 1992.
- Sasaki, Shizuka

- 1979 "The Mahāparinirvaṇa Sūtra and the Origins of Mahāyāna Buddhism," *Japanese Journal of Religious Studies* 26,1/2 1979:189-197.
- 2004 "Araṇya Dwellers in Buddhism," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 32 2004:1-13.
- Sastri, K.A. Nilakanta
1940 "Cakravartin," *New Indian Antiquary* 3 1940:307-321.
- Sastri, N Aiyaswami
1938 "The First Sermon of the Buddha," *New Indian Antiquary* 1,8 1938:473-492.
- Schacter, Daniel L
1999 "The Seven Sins of Memory, Insights from Psychology and Cognitive Neuroscience," *American Psychologist* 54,3 1999:182-203.
- Schalk, Peter
1976 "The Encounter between Buddhism and Hinduism in Buddhist Ritual," *Temenos* 12 1976: 78-92.
1983 "Die Botschaft der friedvollen Lehre," *Temenos* 19 1983:68-111.
- Scharfe, Hartmut
2002 *Education in Ancient India*, (Handbook of Oriental Studies, Section Twoome 16), Leiden: E J Brill.
- Schayer, St
1935 "Precanonical Buddhism," *Archiv Orientalní* 7 1935:121-132.
- Schiefner, F Anton
1868 *Taranathae, De doctrinae buddhicae in India propagation narratio, Contextum tibeticum e codicibus petropolitanis*, Petropoli: Eggers.
1869 *Tāranātha's Geschichte des Buddhismus in Indien, Aus dem Tibetischen uebersetzt*, St Petersburg: Kaiserliche Akademie der Wissenschaften. Schimmel, Annemarie 1987: "Numbers, An Overview," in *Encyclopedia of Religion*, M Eliade (ed), New York: Macmillan 11 1869:13-19.
1882 ↓1906.
1906 *Tibetan tales, derived from Indian sources, translated from the Tibetan of the Kaḥgyur* [German] Tr William R S Ralston, London: Trübner & Co, 1882. London: K Paul, Trench Trübner & Co, 1906.
- Schlingloff, Dieter
1955 *Buddhistische Stotras aus ostturkistanischen Sanskrittexten*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden I, Deutsche Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Institut für Orientforschung, Veröffentlichung Nr 22), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
1961 "Zum Mahāgovindasūtra," *Mitteilungen des Instituts für Orientforschung*, (Berlin) 6 1961: 32-50.
1962a *Dogmatische Begriffsreihen im älteren Buddhismus*, Ia, Daśottarasūtra IX-X. Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden IVa, Deutsche Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Institut für rientforschung, Veröffentlichung Nr 57. Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
1962b *Die Religion des Buddhismus*, I, Der Heilsweg des Mönchtums. Sammlung Göschen Band 174. Berlin: Walter de Gruyter & Co.
1963a "Zur Interpretation des Pratimokṣasūtra," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 113 1963:536-551.
1963b *Die Religion des Buddhismus*, II, Der Heilsweg für die Welt, (Sammlung Göschen Band 770), Berlin: Walter de Gruyter & Co.
1964 *Ein buddhistisches Yogalehrbuch*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden VII, Deutsche Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Institut für Orientforschung, Veröffentlichung Nr 59), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.

- 1967 Review of Sanskrithandschriften aus den Turfanfunden Teil I, *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 116, 1967:419-425.
- 1981a "Die älteste Malerei des Buddhalebens," *Studien zum Jainismus und Buddhismus, Gedenkschrift für Ludwig Alsdorf*, K Bruhn et al (ed), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1981:181-198.
- 1981b "Erzählung und Bild, Die Darstellungsformen von Handlungsabläufen in der europäischen und indischen Kunst," *Beiträge zur Allgemeinen und Vergleichenden Archäologie* 3 1981: 87-213.
- 1982 "Asoka or Māra? On the Interpretation of Some Sanci Reliefs," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of Professor J W de Jong on His 60th Birthday*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27), L.A. Hercus (ed), Canberra: Faculty of Asian Studies, 1982:441-455.
- 1985 "König Asoka und das Wesen des ältesten Buddhismus," *Saeculum* 36 1985:326-333.
- 1987 "Die Meditation unter dem Jambu-Baum," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 31 1987:111-130.
- 1988a *Studies in the Ajañtā Paintings, Identifications and Interpretations*, Delhi: Ajanta Publications.
- 1988b "Die Purṇa-Erzählung in einer Kizil-Malerei," *Zentralasiatische Studien des Seminars für Sprach- und Kulturwissenschaft Zentralasiens der Universität Bonn* 21 1988:180-195.
- 2000a *Erzählende Wandmalereien Narrative Wall-paintings* 1 Interpretation, Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz. Vol 2 ↑2000b; vol 3 ↑2000c.
- 2000b *Ajanta Handbook of Paintings, Narrative Wallpaintings*, Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz vol 2 of 3 2000b. Vol 1 ↑2000a 3 ↑2000c.
- 2000c *Ajanta Handbook ...* vol 3 2000c. Vol 1 ↑2000a, vol 2 ↑2000b.
- Schmidt, I J
1843 *Der Weise und der Thor, Aus dem Tibetischen uebersetzt und mit dem Originaltext herausgegeben*, St Petersburg: Kaiserliche Akademie der Wissenschaften.
- Schmidt, Klaus T
1996 "Das tocharische Maitreyasamitinaaka im Vergleich mit der uigurischen Maitrisimit," in *Turfan, Khotan und Dunhuang, Vorträge der Tagung 'Annemarie v. Gabain und die Turfanforschung', Veranstaltet von der Berlin-Brandenburgischen Akademie der Wissenschaften in Berlin (9-12 Dec 1994)*, R E Emmerick et al (ed), Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 1996:269-278.
- Schmidt, Michael
1993 "Bhikṣuṇī-Karmavacana, Die Handschrift Sansk c 25(R) der Bodleian Library Oxford," in *Studien zur Indologie und Buddhismuskunde, Festgabe des Seminars für Indologie und Buddhismuskunde für Professor Dr Heinz Bechert zum 60. Geburtstag am 26. Juni 1992*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 22), M Hahn (ed), Bonn: Indica et Tibetica Verlag, 1993:239-288.
- 1997 "Zum Titel des Saṃgiti Sūtra," in *Untersuchungen zu buddhistischen Literatur II*, (Sanskrit Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden Beiheft 8), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997:303-305. See I: SWTF.
- Schmidt-Leukel, Perry
1984 *Die Bedeutung des Todes für das menschliche Selbstverständnis im Pali-Buddhismus*, (Sonderbände der IMG-Reihe, Band 2). München: Missio Verlags- und Vertriebsgesellschaft.
- Schmithausen, Lambert
1969 *Der Nirvāṇa-Abschnitt in der Viniścayasāṅgrahaṇī der Yogācārabhūmi*, (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-Historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 264. Band, 2. Abhandlung, Veröffentlichungen der Kommission für Sprachen und Kulturen Süd- und Ostasiens, Heft 8), Wien: Hermann Böhlau Nachf, Kommissionsverlag der Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften.

- 1970 "Zu den Rezensionen des Udānavargaq," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die KundeSüdasiens* 14 1970: 47-124.
- 1976 "Die Vier Konzentrationen der Aufmerksamkeit, Zur geschichtlichen Entwicklung einer spirituellen Praxis des Buddhismus," *Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft und Religionswissenschaft* 60 1976:241-266.
- 1977 "Zur buddhistischen Lehre von der dreifachen Leidhaftigkeit," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Supplement 3.2, 1977:918-931.
- 1981 "On some aspects of descriptions or theories of 'Liberating Insight' and 'Enlightenment' in early Buddhism," in *Studien zum Jainismus und Buddhismus, Gedenkschrift für Ludwig Alsdorf*. (Alt- und Neu-Indische Studien 23) (edd) K Bruhn et al Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1981: 199-250.
<https://discourse.suttacentral.net/uploads/default/original/2X/4/47d112c29ba8c0e8d1d120c0abe51e6a7f3551bb.pdf>.
- 1986 "Critical Response," in *Karma and Rebirth, Post Classical Developments*, (ed) R W Neufeldt, Albany, NY: State Univ of New York Press, 1986:203-230.
- 1987 "Beiträge zur Schulzugehörigkeit und Textgeschichte kanonischer und postkanonischer buddhistischer Materialien," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur, Zweiter Teil*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,2, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 154), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 2 1987:304-403.
- 1987 *Ālayavijñāna, On the Origin and the Early Development of a Central Concept of Yogacara Philosophy*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series IV), Tokyo: The International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- 1991 *The Problem of the Sentience of Plants in Earliest Buddhism*, Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series VI. Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- 1992 "An Attempt to Estimate the Distance in Time Between Asoka and the Buddha in Terms of Doctrinal History," in *The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, IV,2; Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 194), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 2 1992:110-147.
- 1997 *Maitrī and Magic, Aspects of the Buddhist Attitude Towards the Dangerous in Nature*, (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaft, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 652. Band), Wien: Verlag der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaft.
- 1999 "Heilsvermittelnde Aspekte der Natur im Buddhismus," in *Raum-zeitliche Vermittlung der Transzendenz, Zur 'sakramentalen' Dimension religiöser Tradition* (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 665. Band; Beiträge zur Kultur- und Geistesgeschichte Asiens Nr 30), G. Oberhammer et al (ed), Wien: Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, 1999:229-262.
- 2000a "Buddhism and the Ethics of Nature, Some Remarks," *The Eastern Buddhist* 32,2 2000:26-78.
- 2000b "Zur Entwicklung der Gestalt des Buddha" (lecture transcript), *Buddhismus in Geschichte und Gegenwart*, University of Hamburg, Asia-Africa-Institute, Department for Indian and Tibetan Studies 4 2000:5-22.
- 2000c "Gleichmut und Mitgefühl, Zu Spiritualität und Heilsziel des älteren Buddhismus," in *Der Buddhismus als Anfrage an Christliche Theologie und Philosophie*, (Studien zur Religions-theologie, 5), A. Bsteh (ed), Mödling: St. Gabriel, 2000:119-136.

- 2000d "A Note on the Origin of Ahimsa," in *Harānandalaharī, Volume in Honour of Professor Minoru Hara on His 70th Birthday*, R Tsuchida et al (ed), Reinbek: Dr Inge Wezler Verlag für Orientalistische Fachpublikationen, 2000:253-282.
- 2002 "Grundbegriffe buddhistischer Ethik" (lecture transcript), *Buddhismus in Geschichte und Gegenwart*, University of Hamburg, Asia-Africa-Institute, Department for Indian and Tibetan Studies 7 2002:1-16.
- 2003 "Einige besondere Aspekte der 'Bodhisattva-Ethik' in Indien und ihre Hintergründe," *Horin, Vergleichende Studien zur japanischen Kultur* 10 2003:21-46.
- 2004 "Benefiting Oneself and Benefiting Others, A Note on Aṅguttaranikāya 7.64," in *Gedenkschrift J W de Jong*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series XVII), H W Bodewitz et al (ed), Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies, 2004:149-160.
- 2005a "Man and world, On the myth of origin of the Aggaññasutta," *Supplement to the Bulletin of the Research Institute of Bukkyo University*, 2005:165-182.
- 2005b "Meat-eating and Nature, Buddhist Perspectives," *Supplement to the Bulletin of the Research Institute of Bukkyo University*, 2005:183-201.
- 2007 "Problems with the Golden Rule in Buddhist Texts," in *Pramāṇakīrtiḥ, Papers Dedicated to Ernst Steinkellner on the Occasion of His 70th Birthday*, (Wiener Studien zur Tibetologie und Buddhismuskunde, 70.2), B. Kellner et al (ed), Wien: Arbeitskreis für Tibetische und Buddhistische Studien, Universität Wien, 2007:795-824.
- 2009 et al. "Attitudes Towards Animals in Indian Buddhism," in *Penser, Dire et représenter l'animal dans le monde indien*, (Bibliothèque de l'École des Hautes Études, Sciences historiques et philologiques, tome 345), N. Balbir et al (ed), Paris: Librairie Honoré Champion, 2009: 47-121.
- Schneider, Ulrich
- 1953 "Über das Aṭṭhisena-Jātaka," *Mitteilungen des Instituts für Orientforschung* 1 1953:277-297.
- 1954 "Acht Etymologien aus dem Agganna-Sutta," in *Asiatica, Festschrift Friedrich Weller zum 65. Geburtstag gewidmet von seinen Freunden, Kollegen und Schülern*, J. Schubert et al (ed), Leipzig: Harrassowitz, 1954:575-583.
- 1980 *Der Buddhismus, Eine Einführung*, Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.
- Schopen, Gregory
- 1985 "Two Problems in the History of Indian Buddhism, The Layman/Monk Distinction and the Doctrines of the Transference of Merit," in *Bones, Stones and Buddhist Monks, Collected Papers on the Archaeology, Epigraphy, and Texts of Monastic Buddhism in India*, (Studies in the Buddhist Traditions), id (ed), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 1985:23-55. Repr 1997.
- 1989 "The Stupa Cult and the Extant Pali Vinaya," in *Bones, Stones and Buddhist Monks, Collected Papers on the Archaeology, Epigraphy, and Texts of Monastic Buddhism in India*, (Studies in the Buddhist Traditions), id (ed), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 1989:86-98. Repr 1997.
- 1997 "If You Can't Remember, How to Make it up, Some Monastic Rules for Redacting Canonical Texts," in *Buddhist Monks and Business Matters, Still More Papers on Monastic Buddhism in India*, (Studies in the Buddhist Traditions), id (ed), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 1997:395-407. Repr 2004.
- 1998 "Marking Time in Buddhist Monasteries, On Calendars, Clocks, And Some Liturgical Practices," in *Buddhist Monks and Business Matters, Still More Papers on Monastic Buddhism in India*, (Studies in the Buddhist Traditions), id (ed), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 1998:260-284. Repr 2004.

- 2000 "Hierarchy and Housing in a Buddhist Monastic Code, A Translation of the Sanskrit Text of the Śayanāsanavastu of the Mūlasarvāstivāda-vinaya - Part One [from the Sanskrit]," *Buddhist Literature* 2 2000:92-196.
- 2002 "Counting the Buddha and the local spirits in a monastic ritual of inclusion for the rain retreat," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 30 2002:359-388.
- 2005 "On Sending the Monks Back to Their Books, Cult and Conservatism in Early Mahāyāna Buddhism," in *Figments and Fragments of Mahāyāna Buddhism in India, More Collected Papers*, (Studies in the Buddhist Traditions), id (ed), Honolulu: University of Hawai'i Press, 2005:108-153.
- 2010 "On Incompetent Monks and Able Urban Nuns in a Buddhist Monastic Code," *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 38 2010:107-131.
- Schrader, Otto F
 1902 *Über den Stand der indischen Philosophie zur Zeit Mahāvīras und Buddhas*, Leipzig: Krey-sing.
- Schubring, Walther
 1910 *Ācāraṅga-Sūtra, Erster Śrutaskandha, Text, Analyse und Glossar*. Repr Nendeln: Kraus Reprint, 1966.
 1918 *Vavahāra- und Nisīha-sutta*, (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, Band XV No 1), Leipzig: Brockhaus.
 1932 *The Dasaveyāliya Sutta*, Ahmedabad: Sheth Anandji Kalianji. (Part of Leumann 1932).
 1935 *Die Lehre der Jainas / nach den alten Quellen dargestellt*. Berlin: W de Gruyter, 1935.
 1962 *The Doctrine of the Jainas, Described after the Old Sources* [1935], tr from the rev German by Wolfgang Beurlen. Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1962; repr 2000.
 1966 *Drei Chedasūtras des Jaina-Kanons, Āyāradasāo, Vavahāra, Nisīha*, (Altund Neu-Indische Studien, 11), Hamburg: Cram, de Gruyter & Co.
 1969 *Isibhāsiyāim, Aussprüche der Weisen, Aus dem Prākṛit der Jainas übersetzt*, (Alt- und Neu-Indische Studien, 14), Hamburg: De Gruyter & Co.
 1978 *Nāyādhammakahāo, Das sechste Aṅga des Jaina-Siddhānta, Einführung, Kritische Nach-erzählung mit Ausgabe wichtiger Textpartien, Kommentar und Glossar*, (Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur, Abhandlungen der Geistes- und Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Jahrgang 1978 Nr 6), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner.
- Schumann, Hans Wolfgang
 1982 *Der historische Buddha, Leben und Lehre des Gotama*, München: Diederichs. Repr 1999.
 2006 *Siebzig Schlüsselbegriffe des Pali-Buddhismus, Definiert und kommentiert, Mit Seitenblicken auf ihre Sanskrit-Entsprechungen im Mahāyāna-Buddhismus*, Heidelberg: Werner Kristkeitz Verlag.
- Seidenstücker, Karl
 1913 *Über das Udāna*, Leipzig: August Hoffmann.
 1920 *Udāna, Das Buch der feierlichen Worte des Erhabenen, Eine kanonische Schrift des Pali-Buddhismus*, Augsburg: Theodor Lampert.
- Sen, Benoychandra
 1974 *Studies in the Buddhist Jātakas (Tradition and Polity)*. Calcutta: Saraswat Library.
- Sen, S
 1972 "On Yakṣa and Yakṣa Worship," in *India Maior, Congratulatory Volume Presented to J Gonda*, J Ensink et al (ed), Leiden: Brill, 1972:187-195.
- Senart, Émile

- 1882a *Le Mahāvastu, Texte sanscrit publié pour la première fois et accompagné d'introductions et d'un commentaire.* (Société Asiatique, Collection d'Ouvrages Orientaux, Seconde série). Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, vol 1 of 3 1882a. Vol 2 1890; vol 3 1897.
- 1882b *Essai sur la légende du Buddha, Son caractère et ses origines*, Paris: Ernest Leroux.
- 1890 *Le Mahāvastu* ... vol 2 of 3; vol 1 ↑1882a.
- 1897 *Le Mahāvastu* ... vol 3 of 3; vol 1 ↑1882a.
- 1898 "Correspondence 3. Tathāgata," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1898:865-868.
- 1906 "Vajrapāṇi dans les sculptures du Gandhāra," *Actes du XIVe Congrès International des Orientalistes*, Alger 1905, Paris: Ernst Leroux 1 1906:121-131.
- 1907 "Origines bouddhiques," *Annales du Musée Guimet*, Bibliothèque de Vulgarisation, Conférences au Musée Guimet 25 1907:115-158.
- Sferra, Francesco
- 2007 "Atamayātā in the Pali Nikāyas." *Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale* 67.
- 2008 "Appendix, Kośagatavastiguhyatā," in *South Asian Archaeology 1999*, Proceedings of the Fifteenth International Conference of the European Association of South Asian Archaeologists Held at the Universiteit Leiden, 5-9 July, 1999, E M Raven (ed), Groningen: Egbert Forstein, 2008:9-13.
- Shah, Umakant P
- 1987 *Jaina-Rūpa-Maṇḍana (Jaina Iconography)*, Delhi: Abhinav Publications.
- Sharma, Sharmishtha
- 1985 *Buddhist Avadānas, Socio-political Economic and Cultural Study*, Delhi: Eastern Book Linkers.
- Sharma, Poonam; & Jim B Tucker
- 2004 "Cases of the reincarnation type with memories from the intermission between lives." *Journal of Near-Death Studies* 23,2 Winter 2004:101-118.
- Shastri, Swami Dwarikadas
- 1973 *Abhidharmakośa & Bhāṣya of Ācārya Vasubandhu, with Sphuṭārthā Commentary of Ācārya Yaśomitra*, Part IV (Bauddha Bharati Series 9), Varanasi.
- Shaw, Sarah
- 2006 *The Jātakas, Birth Stories of the Bodhisatta*, Delhi: Penguin Books.
- Shawe, F B
- 1898 "Correspondence 12. Tathāgata," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1898:385-386.
- Shih, Juo-Hsüeh
- 2000 *Controversies Over Buddhist Nuns*, Oxford: Pali Text Society.
- 2008 "Who is Afraid of Gold and Silver? A Study of the Rule against Monetary Gifts in the Various Vinayas," in *Buddhist Studies*, (Papers of the 12th World Sanskrit Conference 8), R Gombrich & Scherrer-Schaub (ed), 2008:35-95.
- Shih, Robert
- 1968 *Biographies des moines éminents (Kao Sen Tchouan) de Houei-Kiao, Traduites et annotées*, (Bibliothèque du Muséon 54), Louvain: Institut Orientaliste.
- Shiraishi, Ryokai
- 1996 *Asceticism in Buddhism and Brahmanism, A Comparative Study*, (Buddhica Britannica, Series Continua VI), Tring: Institute of Buddhist Studies.
- Shogaito, Masahiro
- 2002 "Fragments of Uighur Daśabala Sūtra," in *Splitter aus der Gegend von Turfan, Festschrift für Peter Zieme*, (Türk Dilleri Arastirmalari Dizisi, 35), M Ölmez et al (ed), Berlin, 2002:291-297.
- Shukla, Karunesha

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1973 “Śrāvakahūmi of Ācārya Asaṅga.” (Tibetan Sanskrit Works Series vol 14). Patna: K P Jayswal Research Institute 1 of 2 1973; vol 2 1991.
- 1991 “Śrāvakahūmi ... ” (Tibetan Sanskrit Works Series vol 28) vol 2 of 2 1991. Vol 1 ↑1973.
- Shulman, Eviatar
- 2010 “Mindful Wisdom, The Sati-paṭṭhāna-sutta on Mindfulness, Memory and Liberation,” *History of Religions* 49,4 2010:393-420.
- 2017 “The early discourses of the Buddha as literature: Narrative features of the *Dīgha Nikāya*.” *The Journal of Religion* 97,3 July 2017:360-387.
- Shwe Zan Aung et al
- 1915 *Points of Controversy or Subjects of Discourse, Being a Translation of the Kathā-vatthu from the Abhidhamma-Piṭaka*, (Pali Text Society Translation Series 5), London: Pali Text Society. Repr 1979. ↑I: Kvu:S.
- Siderits, Mark
- 1979 “A Note on the Early Buddhist Theory of Truth,” *Philosophy East and West* 29,4 1987:491-499.
- 1987 “Beyond Compatibilism, A Buddhist Approach to Freedom and Determinism,” *American Philosophical Quarterly* 24,2 1987:149-159.
- Sieg, E et al
- 1933 “Bruchstück eines Udānavarga Kommentars (Udānalāṅkara?) im Tocharischen,” in *Festschrift Moriz Winternitz, 1863 - 23 Dez - 1933 [70 Geburtstag]*, O Stein et al (ed), Leipzig: Harrassowitz, 1933:167-173.
- 1938 “Die Kutschischen Karmavibhaṅga-Texte der Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris (zu Prof Sylvain Lévi’s Ausgabe und Übersetzung),” *Zeitschrift für Vergleichende Sprachforschung auf dem Gebiet der Indogermanischen Sprachen* 65 1938:165-172.
- 1949 et al. *Tocharische Sprachreste, Sprache B, Die Udānālāṅkara-Fragmente*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- Siklós, Bulcsu
- 1996 “The Evolution of the Buddhist Yama,” in *The Buddhist Forum* 4, Seminar Papers 1994-1996, T Skorupski (ed), London: School of Oriental and African Studies, 1996:165-89.
- Silk, Jonathan A
- 1989 “A Note on the Opening Formula of Buddhist Sūtras,” *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 12,1 1989:158-163.
- 2002 “Cui bono? Or Follow the Money, Identifying the Sophist in a Pali Commentary,” in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:129-183.
- 2003 “The Fruits of Paradox, On the Religious Architecture of the Buddha’s Life Story,” *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 71,4 2003:863-881.
- 2006 *Body Language, Indic sarīra and Chinese shèli in the Mahāparinirvāṇasūtra and Saddharma-puṇḍarīka*, (Studia Philologica Buddhica Monograph Series XIX), Tokyo: International Institute for Buddhist Studies.
- 2007a “Garlanding as Sexual Invitation, Indian Buddhist Evidence,” *Indo-Iranian Journal* 50 2007: 5-10.
- 2007b “Good and Evil in Indian Buddhism, The Five Sins of Immediate Retribution,” *Journal of Indian Philosophy* 35 2007:253-286.
- 2008 “Incestuous Ancestries, The Family Origins of Gautama Siddhartha, Abraham and Sarah in Genesis 20:12, And the Status of Scripture in Buddhism,” *History of Religions* 47,4 2008: 253-281.

- 2009 "A Small Problem of Tense and Person, Dhammapada 306 and its Parallels," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 30 2009:161-176.
- Silva, Lily de
- 1978 "Cetovimutti, Paññāvimutti and Ubhatobhāgavimutti," *Pali Buddhist Review* 3,3 1978:118-145.
- 1984 "Self-identification and Associated Problems," in *Buddhist Studies in Honor of Hammalava Saddhatissa*, Dhammapala et al (ed), Sri Lanka: University of Jayewardenepura, 1984:69-76.
- 1987a "The Buddha and the Arahant Compared (A Study Based on the Pali Canon)," in *Pratidāna Mañjarī, Papers on Buddhism and Sri Lankan Studies in Commemoration of Gate Mudaliyar W F Gunawardhana*, M H F Jayasuriya (ed), Dehiwala: Gate Mudaliyar W F Gunawardhana Commemoration Committee, 1987:37-52.
- 1987b "Nibbana as Experience," *Sri Lanka Journal of Buddhist Studies*, Buddhist and Pali University of Sri Lanka 1 1987:29-50.
- 1987c "Sense Experience of the Liberated Being as Reflected in Early Buddhism," in *Buddhist Philosophy and Culture, Essays in Honour of N A Jayawickrema*, D J Kalupahana (ed), Colombo: N A Jayawickrema Felicitation Committee, 1987:13-22.
- 1990a "Giving in the Pali Canon," in *Dāna, The Practice of Giving*, (Wheel Publication 367/369), Bhikkhu Bodhi (ed), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 1990:19-38.
- 1990b "The Place of Buddha in the Religious Milieu of India in the Sixth Century BC," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 19 1990:181-189.
- 1991 "Freedom," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 5,2 1991:272-277.
- 1993 "Ministering to the Sick and Counselling the Terminally Ill," in *Studies on Buddhism in Honour of Professor A K Warder*, (South Asian Studies Papers 5), N K Wagle et al (ed), Toronto: University of Toronto, Centre for South Asian Studies, 1993:29-39.
- 2004 "The Antarābhava," *Bukkyo Kenkyu / Journal of Buddhist Studies* 32 2004:55-58.
- Silva, Padmal de
- 2001 "A Psychological Analysis of the Vitakkasaṅṭhāna Sutta," *Buddhist Studies Review* 18,1 2001:65-72.
- Silverlock, Blair
- 2009 *An Edition, Translation and Study of the Bodha-sūtra from the Manuscript of the Gilgit Dīrghāgama of the (Mula-)Sarvāstivādins*, BA thesis, University of Sydney.
- Simon, Walther
- 1970 "A Note on the Tibetan Version of the Karmavibhaṅga Preserved in the MS Kanjur of the British Museum," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 33,1 1970:161-166.
- Simini, Florinda De
- 2016 *Of Gods and Books: Ritual and knowledge transmission in the manuscript cultures of pre-modern India*. (Studies in Manuscript Cultures 8.) Berlin & Boston: de Gruyter.
- Simson, Georg von
- 1965 *Zur Diktion einiger Lehrtexte des buddhistischen Sanskritkanons*, (Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft, Beiheft H), München: J. Kitzinger.
- 1977 "Zur Phrase yena ... tenopajagāma/upetya und ihren Varianten im buddhistischen Sanskrit," in *Beiträge zur Indienforschung, Ernst Waldschmidt zum 80 geburtstag gewidmet*, (Veröffentlichungen des Museums für Indische Kunst Berlin, Band 4), Berlin: Museum für Indische Kunst, 1977:479-488.
- 1985 "Stil und Schulzugehörigkeit buddhistischer Sanskrittexte," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur, Erster Teil*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1,

- Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften inGöttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985: 76-93.
- 1986 "Etymologie als Mittel ideologischer Auseinandersetzung, Bemerkungen zum Aggañña-sutta des Dīghanikāya," in *Studia Indogermanica et Slavica, Festgabe für Werner Thomas zum 65 Geburtstag*, P Kosta et al (ed), München: Otto Sagner, 1986:87-98.
- 1995 "The Historical Background of the Rise of Buddhism and the Problem of Dating," in *When Did the Buddha Live? The Controversy on The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, H Bechert (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1995:169-177.
- 2000 *Prātimokṣasūtra der Sarvāstivādins Teil II, Kritische Textausgabe, Übersetzung, Wortindex sowie Nachträge zu Teil I*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden XI, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch- historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 238), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- 2010 "Zur Bedeutung des Kamels im Samsāracakra von Ajanta und in der persischen Fassung der Parabel vom Mann im Brunnen," in (ed) E Franco et al (ed), *From Turfan to Ajanta, Festschrift for Dieter Schlingloff on the Occasion of His Eightieth Birthday*. Lumbini: Lumbini International Research Institute, 2010:925-938.
- Singh, Sanghasen
1999 "The Kururaṭṭha and the Kurudhamma in Early Pali Literature," in *Buddhism, Its Various Manifestations*, ed G R Madan, Delhi: Mittal Publications, 1999:67-73.
- Sircar, D C
1953 "The Yavanas," in *The History and Culture of the Indian People, 2, The Age of Imperial Unity*, R C Majumdar (ed), Bombay: Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan, 1953:101-119.
- Sivaramamurti, C
1942 *Amaravati Sculptures in the Madras Government Museum*. (Bulletin of the Madras Government Museum IV), Madras: Thompson, 1942. Repr 1956.
- Skilling, Peter
1979 "Discourse on the Four Kinds of Karma," *The Journal of Religious Studies*, (Punjabi University Patiala) 7,1 1979:86-91.
1980 "The Dasottara-sūtra, The Ṣaṭsūtraka-nipāta and the Śīlaskhandhikā," *Linh-Son Publication d'Études Bouddhologiques*, (Paris: Institut de Recherche Bouddhique Linh-Son) 10 1980: 26-35.
1981 "Uddaka Rāmaputta and Rāma," *Pali Buddhist Review* 6 1981:99-104.
1992a "The Rakṣa Literature of the Śrāvakayāna," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 16 1992:109-182.
1992b "Symbols on the Body, Feet, and Hands of a Buddha, Part I, Lists," *The Journal of the Siam Society* 80,2 1992:67-79.
1993 "Theravadin Literature in Tibetan Translation," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 19 1993:69-201.
1994a, 1997 *Mahāsūtras, Great Discourses of the Buddha*, ed P Skilling, Oxford: PTS, 2 vols: vol 1 texts 1994; vol 2 study 1997. See I: MahāS.
1994b "Kanjur Titles and Colophons," in *Tibetan Studies, Proceedings of the 6th Seminar of the International Association of Tibetan Studies*, (Occasional Papers), P Kvaerne (ed), Oslo: Institute for Comparative Research in Human Culture 2 1994:768-780.
1994c "Vimuttimagga and Abhayagiri, The Form-aggregate According to the Samskṛtāsamskṛtaviniścaya," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 20 1994:171-210.
1996a "The Sambuddhe Verses and Later Theravādin Buddhology," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 22 1996:151-183.

- 1996b "An Arapacana syllabary in the Bhadrakalpika-sūtra," JAOS 116 1996:522 f.
- 1996c "Symbols on the Body, Feet, and Hands of a Buddha, Part II, Short Lists," *The Journal of the Siam Society* 84,1 1996:5-28.
- 1996d "Verses Associated with the Rāhula Sūtra," in *Suhr̥llekha, Festgabe für Helmut Eimer*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 28), M Hahn et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1996:201-226.
- 1997 *Mahāsūtras ... vol 2 of 2. Vol 1* ↑1994a.
- 1997a ↑1994a 1997.
- 1997b "Citations from the Scriptures of the 'Eighteen Schools' in the Tarkajvālā," in *Bauddhavidyāsudhākaraḥ, Studies in Honour of Heinz Bechert on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 30), J U Hartmann et al (ed), Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 1997:605-614.
- 1998 "A Note on Dhammapada 60 and the Length of the Yojana," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 24 1998:149-170.
- 2000a "Nonnen, Laienanhängerinnen, Spenderinnen, Göttinnen; Weibliche Rollen im frühen indischen Buddhismus," in *Aspekte des Weiblichen in der indischen Kultur. (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 39, Arbeitsmaterialien zur Religionsgeschichte 15.)* (Ed) U Roesler, Swisstal-Odendorf: Indica et Tibetica, 2000:47-102.
- 2000b "Vasubandhu and the Vyākhyāyukti Literature," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 23,2 2000:297-350.
- 2001a "Eṣā agrā, Images of Nuns in (Mūla-)Sarvāstivādin Literature," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 24,2 2001:135-156.
- 2001b Review of Sanskrithandschriften aus den Turfanfunden Teil 8, *Journal of the Siam Society* 88,1/2 p. 249.
- 2002a "Three Types of Bodhisatta in Theravadin Tradition, A Bibliographical Excursion," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:91-102.
- 2002b "*Ārāḍhanā Tham*: 'Invitation to teach the Dhamma.'" Bangkok: *Manuṣya: Journal of Humanities*, special issue no 4 2002:84-92.
- 2002c Review of Chojnacki, Vividharatnakaraṇḍaka, Festgabe für Adelheid Mette, *Indo-Iranian Journal* 45 2002:373-377.
- 2003 "On the Agnihotramukhā Yajñāḥ Verses," in *Jainism and Early Buddhism, Essays in Honor of Padmanabh S Jaini*, O Qvarnström (ed), California: Asian Humanities Press, 2003:637-667.
- 2004 *Des Mahāsūtra tibétains aux manuscrits et aux inscriptions d'Asie du Sudest, Considérations sur les Mahāsūtra des Mūlasarvāstivādin*, PhD thesis, Paris: École Pratique des Hautes Études, Sorbonne.
- 2005 et al "What's in a Name? Sarvāstivādin Interpretations of the Epithets 'Buddha' and 'Bhagavat'," in *Buddhism and Jainism, Essays in Honour of Dr Hojun Nagasaki on His 70th Birthday*, Kyoto: Committee for the Felicitation of Dr Hojun Nagasaki's 70th Birthday, 2005:700-675.
- 2006a "Jātaka and Paññāsa-jātaka in South-East Asia," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 28 2006: 113-173.
- 2006b "Le Jātaka, Vies antérieures et perfection du Bouddha," *Religions et Histoire* 8 2006:52-57.
- 2007 "Mrgara's Mother's Mansion, Emptiness and the Sunyata Sūtras," *Journal of Indian and Tibetan Studies* 11 2007:225-247.

- 2008 "Narrative, art and ideology, Jātakas from India to Sukhotai," in (ed) *Past Lives of the Buddha, Wat Si Chum, Art, Architecture and Inscriptions*. Bangkok: River Books, 2008:59-104.
- 2009a "Commentary at Nālandā in the Age of Dhammapāla, Vīryaśrīdatta's Nibandhana on the Arthaviniścaya-dharmaparyāya," in *Pāsādikadānaṃ, Festschrift für Bhikkhu Pasadika*, M Straube et al (ed), Marburg: Indica et Tibetica, 2009:399-447.
- 2009b "Redaction, Recitation, and Writing, Transmission of the Buddha's Teaching in India in the Early Period," in *Buddhist Manuscript Cultures, Knowledge, Ritual, and Art*, (Routledge critical studies in Buddhism), (ed) S C Berkwitz et al, London: Routledge, 2009:53-75.
- 2009c "Theravada in History," *Pacific World, Journal of the Institute of Buddhist Studies* 3,11 2010: 61-93.
- 2010 "Scriptural Authenticity and the Śrāvaka Schools, An Essay Towards an Indian Perspective," *The Eastern Buddhist* 41,2 2010:1-47 + pl 17.
- 2012 "Discourse on the Twenty-two Faculties (Translated from Śamathadeva's Upāyikā-ṭīkā)" ch 21 in (eds) Lalji Shrivak and Charles Willemen, *Dharmapracicaya, Aspects of Buddhist Studies: Essays in Honour of N H Samtani*, Delhi, 2012: 423-458.
- 2016 Peter Skilling, Saerji & Prapod Assavavirulhakarn. "A possible Sanskrit parallel to the Pali *Uruvelasutta*," in BMSC4 (gen ed) Jens Braavig, Oslo: Hermes Publishing 2016:159-182.
Download:
https://www.academia.edu/35692400/A_possible_Sanskrit_parallel_to_the_Pali_Uruvela-sutta
- Skjærvø, Prods Oktor
2003 "Fragments of the Ratnakūṭa-sūtra (Kāśyapaparivarta) in Khotanese," in *Religious Themes and Texts of Pre-islamic Iran and Central Asia, Studies in Honour of Professor Gherardo Gnoli on the Occasion of His 65th Birthday on 6th December 2002*, C G Cereti et al (ed), Wiesbaden: Reichert, 2001:411-424.
- Smart, Ninian
1972 "Problems of the application of Western terminology to Theravāda Buddhism, with special reference to the relationship between the Buddha and the gods." *Religion* 2,1 Mar 1972: 37-41.
- Smith, B K
1986 "Ritual, Knowledge, and Being, Initiation and Veda Study in Ancient India," *Numen* 33,1 1986:65-89.
- Smith, Helmer
1948 *Epilegomena [to vol 1 of A Critical Pali Dictionary]*, V Trenckner (ed), Copenhagen: Royal Danish Academy.
- Smith, John D
1977 "The Singer or the Song? A Reassessment of Lord's 'Oral Theory'," *Man, Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 12 1977:141-153.
1987 "Formulaic Language in the Epics of India," in *The Heroic Process, Form, Function and Fantasy in Folk Epics*, (The Proceedings of the International Folk Epic Conference, University College Dublin, 2 - 6 September 1985), B Almquist et al (ed), Dublin: Glendale, 1987:591-611.
- Smith, Wilfred Cantwell
1993 *What Is Scripture? A Comparative Approach*, Minneapolis: Fortress.
- Snellgrove, D L
1958 "Note on the Adhyāśayasamcodanasūtra," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 21,3 1958:620-623.
- Solomon, E A

- 1978 *Indian Dialectics, Methods of Philosophical Discussion*, (Sheth Bholabhai Jeshingbhai Institute of Learning and Research, Research Series 70) 2, Ahmedabad: Gujarat Vidya Sabha.
- Soma Thera
 1941 *The Way of Mindfulness, The Satipaṭṭhāna Sutta Commentary*, Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society. Repr 1981.
 1981 *The Removal of Distracting Thoughts, Vitakka-sañṭhāna Sutta, A Discourse of the Buddha* (Majjhima Nikāya No 20), With the Commentary and Marginal Notes, (Wheel Publication 21), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society.
- Somaratne, G A
 1999 "Intermediate Existence and the Higher Fetters in the Pali Nikāyas," *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 25 1999:121-154.
 2003 "The Sutta Pericope of 'the Cessation' and its Interpretation," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 1 2003:207-228.
 2005 "Citta, Manas and Viññāṇa, Aspects of Mind as Presented in Early Buddhist Pali Discourses," in *Dhamma-Vinaya, Essays in Honour of Venerable Professor Dhammavihari (Jotiya Dhirasekera)*, A Tilakaratne et al (ed), Colombo: Sri Lanka Association for Buddhist Studies, 2005:169-202.
 2006a "Saṃyutta Nikāya," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,4 2006:687-690.
 2006b "Saññāvedayitanirodha," in *ibid* 7,4 2006:742-750.
 2009 "White-clothed Celibate Arahants in Early Buddhism," in *Buddhist and Pali Studies in Honour of the Venerable Professor Kakkapalliye Anuruddha*, (CBS Publication Series), K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Hong Kong: Centre of Buddhist Studies, University of Hong Kong, 2009: 151-167.
 2017 "The sutta-s as literary genre: a study of the Sīlakkhandha-vagga," in *Pariyatti* edd Kumara & Kumara 2017:87-110. Download: https://www.academia.edu/34703722/The_Sutta_s_as_Literary_Genre_A_Study_of_the_S%C4%ABlakkhandha-vagga.
- Soothill, William Edward et al
 1937 *A Dictionary of Chinese Buddhist Terms, With Sanskrit and English Equivalents and a Sanskrit-Pali Index*. London: Kegan Paul, 1937. Repr Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 2000.
- Southwold, Martin
 1985 "Buddhism and Evil," in *The Anthropology of Evil*, D Parkin (ed), Oxford: Basil Blackwell, 1985:128-141.
- Spellman, John W
 1962 "The Symbolic Significance of the Number Twelve in Ancient India," *Journal of Asian Studies* 22 1962:79-88.
- Speyer, J S
 1906 *Avadānaçataka, A Century of Edifying Tales Belonging to the Hinayana*, (Bibliotheca Buddhica III), Osnabrück: Biblio Verlag 1 of 2, 1906; vol 2 ↑1909.
 1909 *Avadānaçataka ... vol 2 of 2. Vol 1* ↑1906.
- Spiro, Melford E
 1970 *Buddhism and Society, A Great Tradition and its Burmese Vicissitudes*, Berkeley: University of California Press. Repr 1982.
- ŚSG (Śrāvabhūmi Study Group)
 1998 *Śrāvabhūmi, Revised Sanskrit Text and Japanese Translation*, (Taisho University Sogo Bukkyo Kenkyujo Series IV), Śrāvabhūmi Study Group (ed), Tokyo: Sankibo 1, 1998; vol 2 2007 (Taisho University Sogo Bukkyo Kenkyujo Series XVIII).
 2007 *Śrāvabhūmi ... vol 2 of 2* ↑2007.

ŚSG (Śrāvakahūmi Study Group)

- 2008 "The Śrāvakahūmi, Sanskrit Text, Analysis, and Translation of the Tṛtīyaṃ Yogasthāna R," I-III, *Annual of the Institute for Comprehensive Studies of Buddhism*, Taisho University, vol 1 of 3: 2008 (vol 30, 79 pp); vol 2: 2009 (vol 31, 81 pp); vol 3: 2010 (vol 32, 47 pp).
 2009 "The Śrāvakahūmi ... " vol 2 of 3 ↑2008
 2010 "The Śrāvakahūmi ... " vol 3 of 3 ↑2008

Staal, Frits

- 1979 "The Concept of Scripture in the Indian Tradition," *Sikh Studies, Comparative Perspectives on a Changing Tradition*, M Juergensmeyer et al (ed), Berkeley: Graduate Theological Union, 1979:121-124.

Stache-Rosen, Valentina

- 1968 *Dogmatische Begriffsreihen im älteren Buddhismus II; Das Saṅgītisūtra und sein Kommentar Saṅgītiparyāya*, Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden IX. Institut für Orientforschung, Veröffentlichung Nr 65). Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 1968, vol 1.

Stache-Weiske, Agnes

- 1990 "Das buddhistische Feuersymbol," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 34 1990:107-122.

Staël-Holstein, A von

- 1926 *The Kāçyapaparivarta, A Mahāyānasūtra of the Ratnakūṭa class, Edited in the Original Sanskrit, In Tibetan and in Chinese*. Shanghai: Commercial Press.
 1933 *A Commentary to the Kāçyapaparivarta, Edited in Tibetan and Chinese*, Peking: National Library of Peking and National Tsinghua University. Stcherbatsky, Th
 et al. *Abhisamayālaṅkara-Prajñāpāramitā-Upadeśa-Śāstra, The Work of Bodhisattva Maitreya, Edited, Explained and Translated*, (Bibliotheca Buddhica XXIII), Leningrad: Academy of Sciences.

Steinkellner, Ernst

- 2004 "'Asatī' in the Alagaddūpamasutta," in *Jambu-jyoti, Munivara Jambuvijaya Festschrift*, (edd) M A Daky et al Ahmedabad: Shresthi Kasturbhai Lalbhai Smarak Nidhi, 2004:85-88.
 2006 "Hindu Doctrines of Creation and Their Buddhist Critiques," in *Buddhism, Christianity and the Question of Creation, Karmic or Divine?*, P Schmidt-L Stcherbatsky 1929 eukel (ed), Hants (UK): Ashgate, 2006:15-31.

Steinthal, Paul

- 1881 *Specimen der Nāyādhammakahā, Inaugural-Dissertation zur Erlangung der Philosophischen Doctorwürde der Königlichen Akademie zu Münster*, Leipzig: G. Kreysing.

Stevens, John

- 1985 "What Kind of Food did Sakyamuni Buddha Eat?," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 34,1 1985:444-441.

Story, Francis

- 1975 "Karma and Freedom," in *Kamma and its Fruit, Selected Essays*, Ñāṇaponika (ed), Kandy: Buddhist Publication Society, 1975:74-80.

Stoye, Martina

- 2008a "Das Leben des Buddha in der Gandhāra-Kunst," in *Gandhāra, Das buddhistische Erbe Pakistans; Legenden, Klöster und Paradiese*; 21 November 2008 bis 15 März 2009 in der Kunst- und Ausstellungshalle der Bundesrepublik Deutschland in Bonn; 9 April bis 10 August 2009 im Martin-Gropius-Bau in Berlin; 6 September 2009 bis 3 Januar 2010 im Museum Rietberg Zürich, C Luczanits (ed), Mainz: Phillip von Zabern, 2008:184-190.
 2008b "Der Lebeszyklus des Buddha," in *ibid*, 2008:193-196.

Strauch, Ingo

- 2008 *The Bajaur Collection, A New Collection of Kharoṣṭhī Manuscripts. A Preliminary Catalogue and Survey.* Online version:
https://www.academia.edu/25779968/The_Bajaur_collection_A_new_collection_of_Kharo%E1%B9%A3%E1%B9%ADh%C4%AB_manuscripts_A_preliminary_catalogue_and_survey
- Strauss, Otto
 1913 "Zur Geschichte des Saṃkhya," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 27 1913: 257-275.
 1927 "Altindische Spekulationen über die Sprache und ihre Problem," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 81 1927:99-151.
- Strong, John
 1979 "The Legend of the Lion-Roarer, A Study of the Buddhist Arhat Piṇḍola Bharadvaja," *Numen* 26,1 1979:50-88.
 1983a "Filial Piety and Buddhism, The Indian Antecedents to a 'Chinese' Problem," in *Traditions in Contact and Change, Selected Proceedings of the XIVth Congress of the International Association for the History of Religions*, P Slater et al (ed), Calgary: Canadian Corporation for Studies in Religion, 1983:171-186.
 1983b *The Legend of King Asoka, A Study and Translation of the Asokāvadāna*, Princeton: University Press.
 1992 *The Legend and Cult of Upagupta, Sanskrit Buddhism in North India and Southeast Asia*, Princeton: Princeton University Press.
 2001 *The Buddha, A short biography*, Oxford: Oneworld.
 2004 *Relics of the Buddha.* (Buddhisms, A Princeton University Press Series.) Princeton: Princeton Univ Press, 2004.
- Stuart-Fox, Martin
 1989 "Jhana and Buddhist Scholasticism," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 12,2 1989:79-110.
- Studies in Manuscript Cultures ↑I: SMC.
- Sturm, Hans P
 1996 *Weder Sein noch Nichtsein. Der Urteilsvierkant (Catuṣkoṭi) und seine Korollarien im östlichen und westlichen Denken*, Würzburg: Ergon Verlag.
- Stutterheim, W F
 1929 "Le jālalakṣaṇa de l'image du Bouddha," *Acta Orientalia* 7 1929:232-237.
- Sucharitkul, Sompong
 1998 "Thai law and Buddhist law." *The American Journal of Comparative Law* 46,1 1998:69-86.
<https://doi.org/10.1093/ajcl/46.suppl1.69>
- Sugimoto, Takushu
 2002 "Gandharan Jātakas (1)," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*. Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:25-42.
- Sugunasiri, Suwanda H J
 1995 "The Whole Body, Not Heart, as 'Seat of Consciousness', The Buddha's View," *Philosophy East and West* 45,3 1995:409-430.
- Sujato, Bhikkhu
 2005 *A History of Mindfulness, How Insight Worsted Tranquility in the Satipatthana Sutta*, Taipei: Corporate Body of the Buddha Educational Foundation.
 2006 *Sects & Sectarianism, The Origins of Buddhist Schools*, Taipei: Corporate Body of the Buddha Educational Foundation.
 2009 *Bhikkhuṇī Vinaya Studies, Research and Reflections on Monastic Discipline for Buddhist Nuns*, Australia: Santipada Publications.

- Sujato, Bhikkhu & Bhikkhu Btalmali
 2015 *The Authenticity of the Early Buddhist Texts*. Perth, Australia, 2015. Repr as Supplement to *JOCBS* vol 5. [Download](#) here or <https://ocbs.org/the-authenticity-of-the-early-buddhist-texts-2/>.
- Sung, Shin-Je
 1999 "A Search for the Disciplinary Topics (Vinaya Māṭṛkā)," *Journal of the Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies*, Sri Lanka: University of Kelaniya 1 1999:173-192.
- Sutherland, Gail Hinich
 1991 *The Disguises of the Demon, The Development of the Yaka in Hinduism and Buddhism*, (SUNY Series in Hindu Studies), Albany: State University of New York Press.
- Swearer, Donald K
 1972 "Two Types of Saving Knowledge in the Pali suttas," *Philosophy East and West* 22,4 1972: 355-371.
 1973 "Control and Freedom, The Structure of Buddhist Meditation in the Pali suttas," *Philosophy East and West* 23,2 1973:435-455.
 2004 *Becoming the Buddha, The Ritual of Image Consecration in Thailand*. Repr (Buddhist Tradition Series 57), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 2007.
- Syrkin, A.
 1983 "On the First Work in the Sutta Piṭaka, The Brahmajala-Sutta," in *Buddhist Studies, Ancient and Modern*, (Collected Papers on South Asia, 4), P Denwood (ed), London: Curzon, 1983: 153-166.
- Taddei, Maurizio
 1983 "Addenda to The Story of the Buddha and the Skull-Tapper," *Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale* 43,2 1983:333-339. Repr in *On Gandhara, Collected Articles*, ed Giovanni Verardi & Anna Filigenzi, Napoli: *Annali dell'Università degli Studi di Napoli "L'Orientale"* 1, 2003:219-227.
 1996 "Ancora sul Buddha Gāndhārīco, Premesse ad una discussione," in *On Gandhāra, Collected Articles* 2, G Verardi et al (ed), Napoli: Università degli Studi di Napoli 'L'Orientale', 1996: 423-441. Repr 2003.
- Takakusu, J
 1966 *A Record of the Buddhist Religion as Practised in India and the Malay Archipelago (A. D. 671-695) by I-Tsing*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Takasaki, Jikido
 1993 "On Gotrabhu," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens* 36 (Supplementband) 1993:251-259.
- Takata, Osamu
 1967 *The Origin of the Buddha Image*. Tokyo: Iwanami Shoten, 1967.
- Talim, Meena V
 1965 "Buddhist Nuns and Disciplinary Rules," *Journal of the University of Bombay*, 1965:98-137.
 1972 *Woman in Early Buddhist Literature*, Bombay: Bombay University Press.
- TAN, Piya →Piyasīlo (ordination name)
 2001a *Divine Qualities of Spiritual Dialogue*. [Interfaith Dialogue 1] Delivered at the 6th Singapore Baha'I Studies Annual Conference, "Dialogue among civilizations." Kent Vale Finction Hall, Block G, NUS. 14 April 2001. Also in *The Singapore Baha'I Studies Review* 6 2001:109-127.
 2001b *Emptiness of Interfaith Dialogue (The relationship of Buddhism to other religions and the search for common ground)*. A shorter version of this was delivered to the forum on "Buddhism as an interfaith religion," Buddhist Youth Leadership Training Camp, Taiping Buddhist Centre, Singapore, 10 June 2001.

- 2002a *The Teaching Methods of the Buddha: A dynamic vision of Buddhist hermeneutics*. [1990]. Singapore: The Minding Centre.
- 2002b *Beyond a Clash of Cultures: A Buddhist response*. [Interfaith Dialogue 2.] Delivered at the 7th Baha'i Studies Conference, The Guild House, NUS, Singapore, 5 May 2002.
- 2002c *The Buddha and His Disciples: Profiles and perspectives in self-discovery, a documented research*. [2002] Repr 2004; rev 2013; repr 2017. ↑TBHD.
Download: <http://sites.google.com/site/dharmafarer/home/books-by-piya-tan>.
- 2004 *The Buddha and His Disciples* [2002] ↑2002c.
- 2009 *History of Buddhism: A brief strategic survey*. [2004; rev 2005, 2009]. Singapore: The Minding Centre.
Download: <http://sites.google.com/site/dharmafarer/home/books-by-piya-tan>.
- 2013 *The Buddha and His Disciple* [2002c], rev ed. Repr 2017. ↑TBHD.
- 2018 *Translating Buddhist Texts*. [Rev ed of *Translating Buddhist Suttas*, 2001]. 2nd ed 2003. 3rd rev ed. Singapore: The Minding Centre.
- Tanabe, Katsumi
2007 *Gandhāran Art from the Hirayama Collection*, Kodansha.
- Tanabe, Kazuko
2002 "Some Remarks on the Stories Beginning with the Word Bhūtapubbaṃ," in *Buddhist and Indian Studies in Honour of Professor Sodo Mori*, ed by a publication committee, Hamamatsu: Kokusai Bukkyoto Kyokai, 2002:43-53.
- Tanto, Sugeng
2004 "Two Stages of Suññatā Meditation in the Cūlasuññatasutta, On the Phrase 'imam eva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā ti'," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 53,1 2004:461-459.
- Tatelman, Joel
2000 *The Glorious Deeds of Purā, A Translation and Study of the Purṇāvadāna*, (Curzon Critical Studies in Buddhism Series), Richmond: Curzon.
- Tatia, N
1951 *Studies in Jain Philosophy*, Varanasi: Jain Cultural Research Society.
1975 *Prātimokṣasūtram of the Lokottaravāda Mahāsaṅghika School*, (Tibetan Sanskrit Work Series vol 16), Patna: Kashi Prasad Jayaswal Research Institute.
1980 "The Interaction of Jainism and Buddhism and its Impact on the History of Buddhist Monasticism," in *Studies in the History of Buddhism, Papers Presented at the International Conference on the History of Buddhism at the University of Wisconsin, Madison, WIS, USA, August 19-21, 1976*, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1980:321-338.
1983 "Parallel Developments in the Meaning of Parijñā (Prakrit Pariṇṇā, Pali Pariññā) in the Canonical Literature of the Jainas and the Buddhists," *Indologica Taurinensia* 11 1983:293-302.
1993 "The Affinity Between Early Jainism and Buddhism," *Indian Journal of Buddhist Studies* 5,2 1993:1-17.
- Tatz, Mark
1994 *The Skill in Means (Upāyakauśalya) Sūtra*. Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, 1994. Repr 2001.
1997 "Thus have I heard, At one time," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 40 1997:117-118.
- Tedesco, P
1945 "Sanskrit *muṇḍa*- 'Shaven'," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 65 1945:82-98.
- Teiser, Stephen F
2004a "Hells," in *Encyclopedia of Buddhism*, R E Buswell (ed), New York: Macmillan 1 2004:316-318.

- 2004b "The local and the canonical, Pictures of the Wheel of Rebirth in Gansu and Sichuan," *Asia Major* 17,1, 2004:73-114.
- Tekin, Sinasi
1980 *Maitrisimit nom bitig, Die uigurische Übersetzung eines Werkes der buddhistischen Vaibhāṣika Schule*, (Schriften zur Geschichte und Kultur des Alten Orients, Berliner Turfantexte IX), Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
- Thakur, Upendra
1963 *The History of Suicide in India, An Introduction*, New Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Thanissaro Bhikkhu
1993 *The Mind Like Fire Unbound, An Image in the Early Buddhist Discourses*, Massachusetts: Barre Centre for Buddhist Studies.
1994 *The Buddhist Monastic Code I, The Pāṭimokkha Rules, Translated & Explained*, California: Metta Forest Monastery. Repr 2007.
1996 *The Wings to Awakening, An Anthology from the Pali Canon, Translated and Explained*, Massachusetts: Barre Centre for Buddhist Studies. Repr 1999.
2002 *Handful of Leaves, An Anthology*, Santa Cruz: Sati Centre for Buddhist Studies 1.
- Thapar, Romila
1975 "Ethics, Religion, And Social Protest in the First Millennium BC in Northern India," *Daedalus* 104,2 1975:119-132.
1976 "Renunciation, The Making of a Counter-Culture?," in *Ancient Indian Social History, Some Interpretations*, id (ed), Delhi: Orient Longman, 1976:63-104.
- THICH Minh Chau
1964 *The Chinese Madhyama Āgama and the Pali Majjhima Nikāya*, (Buddhist Tradition Series 15), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1991.
- THICH Minh Thanh
2001 *The Mind in Early Buddhism*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- THICH Nhat Hanh
1990 *Transformation & Healing, The Sūtra on the Four Establishments of Mindfulness*, Berkeley: Parallax Press.
- THICH Thien Châu
1996 *The Literature of the Personalists of Early Buddhism*, (Buddhist Tradition Series 39), S Boin-Webb (tr), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1999.
- Thiṭṭila, P A
1969 *The Book of Analysis (Vibhaṅga), The Second Book of the Abhidhammapiṭaka, Translated from the Pali of the Burmese Chaṭṭhasaṅgī Edition*, (Pali Text Society Translation Series 39), London: Pali Text Society. ↑Vbh:T.
- Thomas, E J
1927 *The Life of Buddha as Legend and History*. Repr Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal, 2003.
1933 *The History of Buddhist Thought*. Repr Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal, 2004.
1936 "Tathagata and Tahagaya," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies* 8 1933:781-788.
- Tilakaratne, Asaṅga
1993 *Nirvana and Ineffability, A Study of the Buddhist Theory of Reality and Language*, Sri Lanka: University of Kelaniya, Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies.
1997 "Saddhā, A Prerequisite of Religious Action," in *Recent Researches in Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Y Karunadasa*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Colombo: Y Karunadasa Felicitation Committee, 1997:593-611.
2000a Saṅgīti and Sāmaggī, Communal Recitation and the Unity of the Saṅgha," *Buddhist Studies Review* 17 2000:175-197.

- 2000b "Authentication of the Scripture, A Study in the Theravāda Hermeneutics," in *Wilhelm Geiger and the Study of the History and Culture of Sri Lanka*, U Everding et al (ed), Colombo: Goethe Institute & Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies, 2008:1-21.
- 2008 "Suffering and Liberation in Theravāda Buddhism," *International Journal of Buddhist Thought & Culture* 10 2008:87-103.
- Tinti, Paola G
1997 "Did Hsüan-Tsang meet the Followers of Devadatta?," *Buddhist Studies Review* 14 1997: 39-47.
- Tola, Fernando et al
1999 "Ekaṃ Samayaṃ," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 42 1999:53-55.
- Töttösy, C S
1955 "The Name of the Greeks in Ancient India," *Acta Antiqua Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 3 1955:301-319.
- Trainor, Kevin
1993 "In the Eye of the Beholder, Nonattachment and the Body in Subhā's Verse (Therīgāthā 71)," *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 61,1 1993:57-79.
- Trenckner, V
1888 *The Majjhima-Nikāya* (vol 1), (Text Series 60), Oxford: Pali Text Society. Repr 1993. ↑I: M.
1908 "Notes on the Milindapañho," ["Critical and philological notes to the first chapter (*bahirakathā*) of the Milinda-pañha," Appendix to his *Pali Miscellany*, pt 1 London: Williams & Norgate, 1879:55-83] in *Journal of the Pali Text Society* 1908:102-138.
- 1924...1992 et al. *A Critical Pali Dictionary*, Copenhagen: Royal Danish Academy of Science, 1924 (vol 1), 1960 (vol 2), 1992 (vol 3). ↑I: CPD.
- Tripāṭhī [Tripathi], Chandrabhal
1962 *Fünfundzwanzig Sūtras des Nidānaśāmyukta*. (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden VIII.) Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 1862.
1985 "Sangiti Sūtra, Nipata II und Ekottarāgama Paralleln," in *Zur Schulzugehörigkeit von Werken der Hinayana-Literatur, Erster Teil*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, III,1, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 149), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1 1985:191-199.
1995 *Ekottarāgama-Fragmente der Gilgit-Handschrift*, (Studien zur Indologie und Iranistik, Monographie 2), Reinbek: Verlag für Orientalistische Fachpublikationen.
- Tsuchida, Ryutaro
1991 "Two Categories of Brahmins in the Early Buddhist Period," *The Memoirs of the Toyo Bunko* 49 1991:51-95.
- Tsukamoto, Keisho
1963 "Mahākasyapa's Precedence to Ananda in the Rajagrha Council," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 11,2 1963:824-817.
- Tsukamoto, Zenryu
1985 *A History of Early Chinese Buddhism, From its Introduction to the Death of Hui-yüan*, L Hurwitz (tr), Tokyo: Kodansha International.
- Tuxen, Poul
1926 "Einige Bemerkungen über die Konstruktion der Palitexte," in *Beiträge zur Literaturwissenschaft und Geistesgeschichte Indiens, Festschrift Hermann Jacobi zum 75. Geburtstag (11.2.1925) dargebracht von Freunden, Kollegen und Schülern*, W. Kirfel (ed), Bonn: Kommissionsverlag Fritz Klopp, 1926:98-102.
- Uhlenbeck, C C

- 1989 *Kurzgefaßtes etymologisches Wörterbuch der Altindischen*, Amsterdam: Johannes Müller. Repr 1999. See I: EWA 4.
- Unger, Ulrich
1989 *Glossar des Klassischen Chinesisch*, Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz.
- Upadhyaya, Kashi Nath
1971 *Early Buddhism and the Bhagavadgita*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
1980 "The Impact of the Bhakti Movement on the Development of Mahāyāna Buddhism," in *Studies in the History of Buddhism*, Papers Presented at the International Conference on the History of Buddhism at the University of Wisconsin, Madison, WIS, USA, August 19-21, 1976, A.K. Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1980:349-357.
- Upadhye, A N
1972 "The Turtle and the Yoke-hole," *Journal of the Oriental Institute, Baroda* 22 1972:323-326.
- Upasak, C S
1975 *Dictionary of Early Buddhist Monastic Terms* (Based on Pali Literature), Varanasi: Bharati Prakashan. See I: DEBMT.
- Upreti, Kalpana
1995 *India as Reflected in the Divyāvadāna*, Delhi: Munshiram Manoharlal.
- Vaidya, P L
1928 (ed) *Sūyagaḍaṃ*, The Second Book of the Sacred Canon of the Jains, For the First Time Critically Edited, With the Text of Niryukti, Various Readings, Notes and Appendices, Bombay: Willingdon College.
1958a *Avadāna-śataka*. (Buddhist Sanskrit Texts 19.) Darbhanga: Mithila Institute, 1958.
1958b *Lalita-vistara*. (Buddhist Sanskrit Texts 1.) Darbhanga: Mithila Institute, 1958.
1959 *Avadāna-Kalpalatā of Kṣemendra*, (Buddhist Sanskrit Texts 22), Darbhanga: Mithila Institute, 1959.
1960a *Aṣṭasāhasrikāprajñāpāramitā with Harbhadrā's Commentary Called Āloka*. BST 4. Darbhanga.
1960b *Gaṇḍavyūhaūtra*. BST 5. Darbhanga.
1960c *Saddharmapuṇḍarīkasūtra*. BST 6. Darbhanga.
1961a *Samādhirājasūtra*. BST 2. Darbhanga.
1961b *Mahāyāna-sūtra-saṃgraha*, part 1. BST 17. Darbhanga.
1962 *Saddharmalaṅkāvatārasūtra*. BST 3. Darbhanga.
1964 *Mahāyāna-sūtra-saṃgraha*, part 1. BST 18. Darbhanga.
1967 *Daśabhūmikāsūtra*, (Buddhist Sanskrit Texts 7), Darbhanga: Mithila Institute, 1967.
1999 *Divyāvadāna*. (Buddhist Sanskrit Texts 20.) Darbhanga: Mithila Institute, 1999.
- Vajracharya, Vijay Raj
2006 (ed) *Āryapañcaviṃśatisāhasrikāprajñāpāramitā*. (Bibliotheca Indo-Tibetica 64). vol 2. Sarnath.
- Vansina, Jan
1985 *Oral Tradition as History*, Madison: University of Wisconsin Press.
- Vasu, Śrīśā Chandra
1891 *The Aṣṭadhyāyī of Paṇini*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1997.
- Vaudeville, Charlotte
1975 "The Cowherd God in Ancient India," in *Pastoralists and Nomads in South Asia*, (Schriftenreihe des Südasien-Instituts der Universität Heidelberg), L S Leshnik et al (ed), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, 1975:92-116.
- Venkatasubbiah, A
1940 "The Act of Truth in the Ṛgveda," *The Journal of Oriental Research* 14 1940:133-165.

Vélez de Cea, Abraham

- 2004a "The Criteria of Goodness in the Pali Nikāyas and the Nature of Buddhist Ethics," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics* 11 2004:123-142.
- 2004b "The Silence of the Buddha and the Questions About the Tathagata After Death," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 5 2004:119-141.
- 2005 "Dark and Bright Karma, A New Reading," *Journal of Buddhist Ethics*, On-line Conference on 'Revisioning Karma', <http://www.buddhistethics.org/karma12/velez01.pdf>.

Verardi, Giovanni

- 1999 "The Buddha-Elephant," *Silk Road Art and Archaeology, Papers in Honour of Francine Tissot* 6 1999:69-74. Repr 2000.
- 2007 *Excavations at Gotihawa and Pipri Kapilbastu District Nepal*, Roma: Istituto Italiano per l'Africa e l'Oriente.

Verclas, Katrin

- 1978 *Die Āvaśyaka-Erzählungen über die Upasargas des Mahāvira im Vergleich mit den Versuchen des Bodhisattva in der buddhistischen Literatur*, PhD thesis, University of Hamburg.

Verpoorten, Jean-Marie

- 2010 "Les dieux védiques Varuza et Indra dans le canon bouddhique Pali," *Studia Asiatica* 11 2010:173-181.

Vetter, Tilmann

- 1985 "Recent Research on the Most Ancient Form of Buddhism," in *Buddhism and its Relation to other Religions, Essays in Honour of Dr. Shozen Kumoi on His 70th Birthday*, Kyoto: Heirakuji Shoten, 1985:67-85.
- 1988 *The Ideas and Meditative Practices of Early Buddhism*, Leiden: E J Brill.
- 1994 "On the Origin of Mahāyāna Buddhism and the Subsequent Introduction of Prajñāpāramitā," *Asiatische Studien* 48 1994:1241-1281.
- 1996 "Das Erwachen des Buddha," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 40 1996:45-85.
- 1998 "Explanations of dukkha," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 21,2 1998:383-387.
- 1999 "Raum-zeitliche Vermittlung der Transzendenz im ältesten Buddhismus?," in *Raum-zeitliche Vermittlung der Transzendenz, Zur 'sakramentalen' Dimension religiöser Tradition* (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 665. Band; Beiträge zur Kultur und Geistesgeschichte Asiens Nr 30), G Oberhammer et al (ed), Wien: Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, 1999:207-227.
- 2000 The 'Khandha Passages' in the Vinaya Piṭaka and the Four Main Nikāyas, (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 682. Band, Veröffentlichungen zu den Sprachen und Kulturen Südasiens, Heft 33), Wien: Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften.
- 2001 "Once Again on the Origin of Mahāyāna Buddhism," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 45 2001:59-90.

Vidyabhusana, Satis Chandra

- 1915 *So-sor thar pa (khrims), Vol V of the Dulwa Portion of the Kangyur* (Leaves 1-29 and Top Line of Leaf 30), Edited and Translated, Calcutta: Asiatic Society.

Vinita Tseng, Bhikṣuṇī

- 2010 *A Unique Collection of Twenty Sūtras in a Sanskrit Manuscript from the Potala, Editions and Translation*, Volume I/1+2, (Sanskrit Texts from the Tibetan Autonomous Region 7/2). Beijing: China Tibetology Publishing House.

Vogel, Claus

- 1970 *The Teachings of the Six Heretics, According to the Pravrajyāvastu of the Tibetan Mūlasarvāstivāda Vinaya, Edited and Rendered into English, With an Appendix Containing an English Translation of the Pertinent Sections in the Chinese Mūlasarvāstivāda Vinaya*, (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes XXXIX, 4), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner.
- 1984 et al. "Some Hitherto Unidentified Fragments of the Pravrajyāvastu Portion of the Vinayavastu Manuscript Found Near Gilgit," in *Nachrichten der Akademieder Wissenschaften in Göttingen*, Philologisch-historische Klasse Nr 7, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1984: 298-337.
- 1992 et al. "Some More Fragments of the Pravrajyāvastu Portion of the Vinayavastu Manuscript Found Near Gilgit," in *Sanskrit-Texte aus dem buddhistischen Kanon, Neuentdeckungen und Neueditionen Zweite Folge*, (Sanskrit-Wörterbuch der buddhistischen Texte aus den Turfan-Funden Beiheft 4), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1992:65-109.
- Vogel, Jean Philippe
- 1909 "Études de sculpture bouddhique, IV, Le Vajrapāṇi grécobouddhique," *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient* 9,3 1909:523-532.
- 1926 *Indian Serpent-Lore or the Nagas in Hindu Legend and Art*, London: Arthur Probsthain.
- 1929 "Prakrit Inscriptions from a Buddhist Site at Nāgārjunikoṇḍa," *Epigraphia Indica* 20 1929:1-37.
- 1954 "The past Buddhas and Kaśyapa in Indian art and epigraphy," in *Asiatica, Festschrift Friedrich Weller zum 65. Geburtstag gewidmet von seinen Freunden, Kollegen und Schülern*, (ed) J Schubert et al, Leizig: Harrassowitz, 1954:808-816.
- 1962 *The Goose in Indian Literature and Art*, Leiden: Brill.
- Vorobyova-Desyatovskaya, M I et al
- 2002 *The Kaśyapaparivarta, Romanized Text and Facsimiles*, (Bibliotheca Philologica et Philosophica Buddhica V), Tokyo: Soka University.
- Voyce, M B
- 1983 "The Legal Authority of the Buddha Over the Buddhist Order of Monks," *Journal of Law and Religion* 1,2 1983:307-323.
- Waddell, L A
- 1914,1915 "Buddha's Diadem or 'uṣṇīṣa', Its Origin, Nature and Functions, A Study of Buddhist Origins," *Ostasiatische Zeitschrift, Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Kultur und Kunst des Fernen Ostens* 3 1914:131-168.
- Wagle, Narendra
- 1966 *Society at the Time of the Buddha*, Bombay: Popular Prakashan.
- 1967 "Social Groups and Ranking, An Aspect of Ancient Indian Social Life Derived from the Pali Canonical Texts," *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 10,2/3 1967: 278-316.
- 1985 "The Gods in Early Buddhism in Relation to Human Society, An Aspect of their Function, Hierarchy, and Rank as Depicted in the Nikāya Texts of the Pali Canon," in *New Paths in Buddhist Research*, A K Warder (ed), North Carolina, Durham: Acorn, 1985:57-80.
- Waldschmidt, Ernst
- 1926 *Bruchstücke des Bhikṣuṇī-Prātimokṣa der Sarvāstivādins, Mit einer Darstellung der Überlieferung des Bhikṣuṇī-Prātimokṣa in den verschiedenen Schulen*, (Kleinere Sanskrit-Texte Heft III), Leipzig: F A Brockhaus.
- 1930 "Die Entwicklungsgeschichte des Buddhahildes in Indien," *Ostasiatische Zeitschrift* 6,6 1926:265-277.

- 1932 *Bruchstücke buddhistischer sūtras aus dem zentralasiatischen Sanskritkanon herausgegeben und im Zusammenhang mit ihren Parallelversionen bearbeitet*, (Kleinere Sanskrit-Texte Heft IV), Leipzig: F A Brockhaus.
- 1939 "Beiträge zur Textgeschichte des Mahāparinirvāṇasūtra," in *Von Ceylon bis Turfan, Schriften zur Geschichte, Literatur, Religion und Kunst des indischen Kulturraums, Festgabe zum 70 Geburtstag am 15 Juli 1967 von Ernst Waldschmidt*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1939:80-119. Repr 1967.
- 1944 *Die Überlieferung vom Lebensende des Buddha, Eine vergleichende Analyse des Mahāparinirvāṇasūtra und seiner Textentsprechungen*, (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 29 & 30), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 2 vols: vol 1 of 2 1944; vol 2 1948.
- 1948 ↑1944.
- 1950 *Das Mahāparinirvāṇasūtra, Text in Sanskrit und tibetisch, Verglichen mit dem Pali nebst einer Übersetzung der chinesischen Entsprechung im Vinaya der Mūlasarvāstivādins, Auf Grund von Turfan-Handschriften herausgegeben und bearbeitet*. Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen. Philologisch-historische Klasse, Jahrgang 1949 Nr 1, Nr 2 Berlin: Akademie Verlag 2 vols: vol 1 of 2 1950; vol 2 1951.
- 1951 ↑1950.
- 1951 "Vergleichende Analyse des Catuṣpariṣatsūtra," in *Von Ceylon bis Turfan, Schriften zur Geschichte, Literatur, Religion und Kunst des indischen Kulturraums, Festgabe zum 70 Geburtstag am 15 Juli 1967 von Ernst Waldschmidt*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1951:164-202. Repr 1967.
- 1952 etc *Das Catuṣpariṣatsūtra, Eine kanonische Lehrschrift über die Begründung der buddhistischen Gemeinde, Text in Sanskrit und tibetisch, Verglichen mit dem Pali nebst einer Übersetzung der chinesischen Entsprechung im Vinaya der Mulasarvastivadins, Auf Grund von Turfan-Handschriften herausgegeben und bearbeitet*: vol 1 1952, vol 2 1957a, vol 3 1962. (Abhandlungen der Deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Klasse für Sprachen, Literatur und Kunst, Jahrgang 1952 Nr 2, 1956 Nr 1, 1960 Nr 1.) Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 1952, 1957, 1962. [CPS]
- 1953, 1956 *Das Mahāvadānasūtra, Ein kanonischer Text über die sieben letzten Buddhas, Sanskrit, Verglichen mit dem Pāli nebst einer Analyse der in chinesischer Übersetzung überlieferten Parallelversion, Auf Grund von Turfan-Handschriften herausgegeben*. Abhandlungen der Deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Klasse für Sprachen, Literatur und Kunst, Jahrgang 1954 Nr 3. Berlin: Akademie Verlag 2 vols: vol 1 of 2 1953; vol 2 1956.
- 1955 "Die Einleitung des Saṅgītisūtra," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 105 1955:298-318.
- 1956 ↑1953.
- 1957a ↑1952.
- 1957 "Identifizierung einer Handschrift des NidanaSaṃyukta aus den Turfan- Funden," in *Von Ceylon bis Turfan, Schriften zur Geschichte, Literatur, Religion und Kunst des indischen Kulturraums, Festgabe zum 70 Geburtstag am 15 Juli 1967 von Ernst Waldschmidt*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1957:288-317. Repr 1967.
- 1958 "Ein Zweites Daśabalasūtra," *Mitteilungen des Institutes für Orientforschung*, Berlin: Deutsche Akademie der Wissenschaft 6 1958:382-405.
- 1960 "Die Erleuchtung des Buddha," in *Von Ceylon bis Turfan, Schriften zur Geschichte, Literatur, Religion und Kunst des indischen Kulturraums, Festgabe zum 70 Geburtstag am 15 Juli 1967 von Ernst Waldschmidt*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1960:396-411. Repr 1967.

- 1965 With W Clawiter & L Holsmann. *Sanskrihandschriften aus den Turfanfunden I* (VOHD 10.1) ↓SHT.
- 1962 ↑1952.
- 1964 “Reste von Devadatta-Episoden aus dem Vinaya der Sarvastivadins,” *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 113 1964:552-558.
- 1965 *Sanskrihandschriften aus den Turfanfunden I* (VOHD 10.1) ↓SHT.
- 1967 “Zu einigen Bilinguen aus den Turfan-Funden,” in *Von Ceylon bis Turfan, Schriften zur Geschichte, Literatur, Religion und Kunst des indischen Kulturraums, Festgabe zum 70 Geburtstag am 15 Juli 1967 von Ernst Waldschmidt*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1967: 238-257.
- 1968 Drei Fragmente buddhistischer Sūtras aus den Turfanhandschriften,” *Nachrichten der Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, I, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Jahrgang 1968 Nr 1*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1968:3-26.
- 1968 *Sanskrihandschriften aus den Turfanfunden II* (VOHD 10.2) ↓SHT.
- 1971 *Sanskrihandschriften aus den Turfanfunden III* (VOHD 10.3) ↓SHT.
- 1976 “‘Teufeleien’ in den Turfan-Sanskrittexten,” in *Folia rara, Wolfgang Voigt LXV, Diem natal-em celebranti ab amicis et catalogorum codicum orientalium conscribendorum collegis dedicata*, (Verzeichnis der orientalischen Handschriften in Deutschland, Supplementband 19), H Franke (ed), Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, 1976:140-147.
- 1979 “The Varṇasatam, An Eulogy of One Hundred Epitheta of Lord Buddha Spoken by the Gṛhapati Upali,” *Nachrichten der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Jahrgang 1979 Nr 1*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1979:3-19.
- 1980a “Central Asian Sūtra Fragments and Their Relation to the Chinese Āgamas,” in *The Language of the Earliest Buddhist Tradition*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, II, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen (AAWG), Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 117), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1980:136-174.
- 1980b “The Raṣṭapālasūtra in Sanskrit Remnants from Central Asia,” in *Indianisme et Bouddhisme, Mélanges offerts à Mgr. Etienne Lamotte* (Publications de l’Institut Orientaliste de Louvain, 23), Louvain-la-Neuve: Institut Orientaliste, 1980:359-374.
- Walleser, Max
- 1914 *Prajñāpāramitā, Die Vollkommenheit der Erkenntnis nach den indischen, tibetischen und chinesischen Quellen*, Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- 1930 “Zur Herkunft des Wortes Tathagata,” *Taisho Daigaku Gakuho*, 1930:21-30.
- Wallis, Glenn
- 2008 “The Buddha counsels a theist: A reading of the *Tevijjasutta* (Dīghanikāya 13).” *Religion* 38 2008:54-67.
- Walters, Jonathan S
- 1990 “The Buddha’s Bad Karma, A Problem in the History of Theravada Buddhism,” *Numen* 37,1 1990:70-95.
- 1999 “Suttas as History, Four Approaches to the Sermon on the Noble Quest (Ariyapariyesanā-sutta),” *History of Religions* 38,3 1999:247-284.
- Warder, A K
- 1956 “On the Relationship Between Early Buddhism and other Contemporary Systems,” *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 18 1956:43-63.
- 1961a “The Matika,” in *Mohavicchedanī Abhidhammamaṭṭhavaṇṇanā by Kassapaṭṭhara of Coḷa*, A P Buddhaddatta (ed), London: Pali Text Society, 1961:xix-xxvii.

- 1961b "The Pali Canon and its Commentaries as an Historical Record," in *Historians of India, Pakistan and Ceylon*, C H Phillips (ed), London: Oxford University Press, 1961:44-56.
- 1963 *Introduction to Pali*, Oxford: Pali Text Society. Repr 1991. ↑l: Warder IP.
- 1970 *Indian Buddhism*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1991.
- Watanabe, Fumimaro
- 1972 "Logical Arguments in the Dialogues (suttas)," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 20,2 1972:988-976.
- 1983 *Philosophy and its Development in the Nikāyas and Abhidhamma*, (Buddhist Tradition Seriesume 27), Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1996.
- 1993 "English Translation of the Chung-Tsu-King," in *Studies on Buddhism, In Honour of Professor A K Warder*, N Wagle et al (ed), Toronto: University of Toronto, Centre for South Asian Studies, 1993:179-193.
- Watanabe, Kenji
- 2002 "A Comparative Study of Passages from Early Buddhist and Jaina Texts, Ayar 2.15 : Dhp 183 and Isibh 29.19 : Dhp 360, 361," in *Essays in Jaina Philosophy and Religion*, (Warsaw Indological Studies 2), P Balcerowicz (ed). Warsaw 2002:137-152.
- Wayman, Alex
- 1959 "Studies in Yama and Mara," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 3,1:44-73, 3,2:112-131.
- 1968 "The Hindu-Buddhist Rite of Truth, An Interpretation," *Studies in Indian Linguistics*, 1968:365-369.
- 1974 "The Intermediate-State Dispute in Buddhism," in *Buddhist Studies in Honour of I B Horn-er*, L S Cousins et al (ed), Dordrecht: D Reidel, 1974:227-239.
- 1979 "The Twenty Reifying Views (*sakkāyadit̥ṭhi*)," in *Studies in Pali and Buddhism, A Memorial Volume in Honor of Bhikkhu Jagdish Kashyap*, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1979:375-380.
- 1982 "The Religious Meaning of Concrete Death in Buddhism," in *Sens de la mort dans le Christianisme et les autres religions*, (Studia Missionalia 31), M Dhavamony et al (ed), Roma: Università Gregoriana Editrice, 1982:273-295.
- 1982 "A Study of the Vedantic and Buddhist Theory of Nāma-Rūpa," in *Indological and Buddhist Studies, Volume in Honour of Professor J W de Jong on His 60th Birthday*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 27), L A Hercus (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1982:617-642. Repr 1984.
- 1989 "Doctrinal Affiliation of the Buddhist Master Asaṅga (Buddhist Doctrinal History, Study 3)," in *Amala Prajñā, Aspects of Buddhist Studies, Professor P V Bapat Felicitation Volume*, (Bibliotheca Indo-Buddhica 63), N.H. Samtani et al (ed), Delhi: Sri Satguru, 1989:201-221.
- 1991 "Aśrava, How does it Flow?," in *Aspects of Jainology* 3, Pt Dalsukh Bhai Malvania Felicitation Volume I, M A Dhaky et al (ed), Varanasi: P V Research Institute, 1991:88-95.
- Weber, Claudia
- 1994 *Wesen und Eigenschaften des Buddha in der Tradition des Hīnayāna Buddhismus*, (Studies in Oriental Religions 30), Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.
- Webster, David
- 2005a *The Philosophy of Desire in the Buddhist Pali Canon*, London: Routledge Curzon.
- 2005b "The Weary Buddha or Why the Buddha Nearly Couldn't be Bothered," *Buddhist Studies Review* 22,1 2005:15-25.
- Weeraratne, W G
- 1965 "Anumodana," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 1,4 1965:747-750.
- Weerasinghe, Henry

I Common Conventions & Abbreviations, II Main Bibliography

- 1997 "Fear, A Buddhist Interpretation," in *Recent Researches in Buddhist Studies, Essays in Honour of Professor Y Karunadasa*, K L Dhammajoti et al (ed), Colombo: Y Karunadasa Felicitation Committee, 1997:612-629.
- Weeratunge, S
2004 "The Use of Word-repetition in Pali Canonical Texts, A Brief Study of its Historical Background," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 2 2004:135-143.
- Weller, Friedrich
1915 *Zum Lalita Vistara. Über die Prosa des Lal Vist, Inaugural Dissertation zur Erlangung der Doktorwürde der Hohen Philosophischen Fakultät der Universität Leipzig*, Leipzig: G Krey-sing.
1920 "Yojana und li bei Fa hsien," *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 74 1920:225-237.
1923 *Der chinesische Dharmasaṅgraha, Mit einem Anhang über das Lakkha asuttanta des Dīgha Nikāya*, Leipzig: H Haessel.
1928a "Über die Rahmenerzählung des Saṃgītisuttanta im Palikanon," *Asia Major* 5 1928:141-145.
1928b "Die Überlieferung des älteren buddhistischen Schrifttums," *Asia Major* 5 1928:149-182.
1934 *Brahmajālasūtra, Tibetischer und mongolischer Text*, Leipzig: Otto Harrassowitz.
1935 "Das tibetische Brahmajālasūtra," *Zeitschrift für Indologie und Iranistik* 10 1934:1-61.
1939 "Buddhas letzte Wanderung, Aus dem Chinesischen," *Monumenta Serica* 4 1939:40-84, 406-440.
The remainder of "Buddhas letzte Wanderung, Aus dem Chinesischen" can be found in *Monumenta Serica* vol 5 1940:141-207.
1940 "Über die Formel der vier edlen Wahrheiten," *Orientalistische Literaturzeitung* 43,3/4 1966:73-79.
1966a "Die Sung-Fassung des Kasyapaparivarta, Versuch einer Verdeutschung," *Monumenta Serica* 25 1966:207-361.
1966b "Kasyapaparivarta nach der Djin-Fassung verdeutscht," *Mitteilungen des Instituts für Orientalforschung* (MOF) vol 12 1966:379-462. As "Die Sung-Fassung des Kāśyapaparivarta Versuch einer Verdeutschung," *Monumenta Serica* 25, 1966:207-361. Also in *Buddhist Yearly* 1968/-69 (Halle 1970): 105-155.
1970 "Kāśyapaparivarta, nach der Han-Fassung verdeutscht," *Buddhist Yearly* (1968/1969), 1970: 57-221.
1971 "Das Brahmajālasūtra des chinesischen Dirghāgama," *Asiatische Studien* 25 1971:202-264.
- Wen, Tzung-Kuen
2006 "巴利註釋書的的幾個例子古層—《雜阿含經》與《相應部註》語句交會 [The Old Layer of the Pali Commentaries, Some Cases of Convergence of Sentences from the Chinese Za-a-han and Pali Sāratthapakāsinī]," *Fuyan Buddhist Studies* 1 2006:1-31.
2009 *A Study of Sukkhavipassaka in Pali Buddhism*, PhD thesis, University of Queensland.
- Werner, Karel
1977 *Yoga and Indian Philosophy*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass. Repr 1998.
1991 "Enlightenment and Arahatsip, from Early Buddhism to Early Mahāyāna," *Middle Way* 66 1991:13-19.
2007 "Rationality and Early Buddhist Teachings," *International Journal of Buddhist Thought & Culture* 8 2007:7-18.
2008 "Death, Rebirth and Personal Identity in Buddhism," *International Journal of Buddhist Thought & Culture* 10 2008:19-39.
- Wezler, A

- 1984 "On the Quadruple Division of the Yogaśāstra, The Caturvyūhatva of the Cikitsāśāstra and the 'Four Noble Truths' of the Buddha," *Indologica Taurinensia* 12 1984:289-337.
- 1997 "On the Gaining of Merit and the Incurring of Demerit Through the Agency of Others, I. Deeds by Proxy," in *Lex et Litterae, Studies in Honour of Professor Oscar Botto*, Siegfried Lienhard & Irma Piovano (edd), Alessandria: Ed dell'Orso, 1997:567-589.
- Whitney, William Dwight
- 1885 *The Roots, Verb-forms and Primary Derivatives of the Sanskrit Language: A supplement to his Sanskrit Grammar*. Leipzig: Breitkopf & Härtel, London: Trübner, 1885. Repr Delhi: MLBD, 1963. For digital versions ↑Ib: Whitney.
- Wikramagamage, Chandra
- 1997 "Māra as Evil in Buddhism," in *Evil and the Response of World Religion*, W Cenkner (ed), St. Paul, Minnesota: Paragon House, 1997:109-115.
- 2005 "The History, Iconography and Iconometry of the Buddha Image in Sri Lanka," in *Dhamma-Vinaya, Essays in Honour of Venerable Professor Dhammavihari (Jotiya Dhirasekera)*, A Tilakaratne et al (ed), Colombo: Sri Lanka Association for Buddhist Studies, 2005:291-303.
- Widmer, Caroline
- 2008 "Reflexion religiöser Differenz und die Darstellung des 'Anderen' im buddhistische Lehrgespräch, Ein Arbeitsbericht," *Asiatische Studien* 62,1 2008:425-446.
- Wieger, Léon
- 1951 *Bouddhisme Chinoise, Vinaya, Monachisme et discipline, Hīnayāna, Véhicule inférieur*, (Les Humanités d'Extrême-Orient), Paris: Cathasia.
- Wijebandara, Chandima
- 1993 *Early Buddhism, Its Religious and Intellectual Milieu*, Sri Lanka: University of Kelaniya, Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies.
- Wijesekera, O H de A
- 1957 "The Symbolism of the Wheel in the Cakravartin Concept," in *Felicitation Volume Presented to Professor Sripad Krishna Belvalkar*, S Radhakrishnan et al (ed), Banaras: Motilal Banarasi Dass, 1957:262-267.
- 1964 "The Concept of Viññāṇa in Theravada Buddhism," *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 84,3 1964:254-259.
- 1979 "The Etymology of Pali Gotrabhu," in *Studies in Pali and Buddhism, A Memorial Volume in Honor of Bhikkhu Jagdish Kashyap*, A K Narain (ed), Delhi: B R Publishing Corporation, 1979: 381-382.
- 1993 *Syntax of the Cases in the Pali Nikāyas*, Sri Lanka: University of Kelaniya, Postgraduate Institute of Pali and Buddhist Studies.
- 1994 *Buddhist and Vedic Studies, A Miscellany*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass.
- Wille, Klaus
- 1990 *Die handschriftliche Überlieferung des Vinayavastu der Mulasarvastivadin*, (Verzeichnis der Orientalischen Handschriften in Deutschland, Supplementband 30), Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
- 2004 "Some Recently Identified Saddharmapuṇḍarīkasūtra Fragments in the British Library (London)," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhism at Soka University* 7 2004:139-146.
- 2005 "Survey of the Sanskrit Manuscripts in the Turfan Collection," <http://www.bbaw.de/bbaw/Forschung/Forschungsprojekte/turfanforschung/bilder/Wille.pdf#search=%22wille%20turfan%20collection%22> (accessed on 22.09.2006).

- 2006 "The Sanskrit Fragments Or 15003 in the Hoernle Collection," in *Buddhist Manuscripts from Central Asia, The British Library Sanskrit Fragments 1*. Ed S Karashima et al Tokyo: The International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology, Soka University, 2006:65-153.
- 2009 "The Sanskrit Fragments Or 15004 in the Hoernle Collection," in *Buddhist Manuscripts from Central Asia, The British Library Sanskrit Fragments*, S Karashima et al (ed), Tokyo: The International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology, Soka University 2 2009:73-104.
- Willemen, Charles
- 1978 *The Chinese Udānavarga, A Collection of Important Odes of the Law, Fa Chi Yao Sung Ching*, translated and annotated. (Mélanges chinois et bouddhiques 19.) Bruxelles: Institut Belge des Hautes Études Chinoises, 1978.
- 1992 "A Chinese Kṣudrakapiṭaka (T4.203)," *Asiatische Studien* 46,1 1992:507-515.
- 1994 *The Storehouse of Sundry Valuables, Translated from the Chinese of Kikkaya and Liu Hsiao-piao* (Compiled by T'an-yao), (Taisho 4.203), (BDK English TriPiṭaka 10-I), Berkeley: Numata Center for Buddhist Translation and Research.
- 1998 (et al). *Sarvāstivāda Buddhist Scholasticism*, (Handbuch der Orientalistik, Abt. 2, Indien, Elfter Band), Leiden: Brill Publishers.
- 1999 *The Scriptural Text, Verses of the Doctrine, With Parables, Translated from the Chinese of Fa-li and Fa-chü*, (Taisho Volume 4, Number 211), (BDK English Tripiṭaka 10-II), Berkeley: Numata Center for Buddhist Translation and Research.
- 1999 "The Indian Background of Buddhism in China, Some Facts and Remarks," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1 1999:45-49. Repr 2000.
- Willemen. Charles; Bart Dessein, Collett Cox
- 1998 *Sarvāstivāda Buddhist Scholasticism*. (Handbook of Oriental Studies 2: India.) Leiden, NY, Cologne: Brill.
- Williams, Liz
- 2000 "A Whisper in the Silence, Nuns before Mahāpajapati?," *Buddhist Studies Review* 17,2 2000:167-173.
- Williams, Paul
- 1991 *Mahāyāna Buddhism, The Doctrinal Foundations*, (The Library of Religious Beliefs and Practices), London: Routledge.
- Williams, Raymond B
- 1970 "Historical Criticism of a Buddhist Scripture, The Mahāparinibbāna Sutta," *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 38,2 1970:156-167.
- Wilson, Liz
- 1996 *Charming Cadavers, Horrific Figurations of the Feminine in Indian Buddhist Hagiographic Literature*, Chicago: University of Chicago Press.
- 2003 "Human Torches of Enlightenment, Autocremation and Spontaneous Combustion as Marks of Sanctity in South Asian Buddhism," in *The Living and the Dead, Social Dimensions of Death in South Asian Religions*, (Sunny Series in Hindu Studies), L. Wilson (ed), Albany: State University of New York Press, 2003:29-50.
- Wiltshire, Martin G
- 1983 "The 'Suicide' Problem in the Pali Canon," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 6,2 1983:124-140.
- 1990 *Ascetic Figures before and in Early Buddhism, The Emergence of Gautama as the Buddha*, (Religion and Reason 30), Berlin: Mouton de Gruyter.
- Wimalaratana, Bellanwillia

- 1994? *Concept of Great Man (Mahāpurisa) in Buddhist Literature and Iconography*, Singapore: Buddhist Research Society.
- Windisch, Ernst
- 1895 *Māra und Buddha*, (Abhandlungen der Philosophisch-historischen Klasse der Königlich-sächsischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften XV), Leipzig: S Hirzel.
- 1908 *Buddha's Geburt und die Lehre von der Seelenwanderung*, Abhandlungen der Philosophisch-historischen Klasse der Königlich-sächsischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften XXVI. Leipzig: B G Teubner.
- 1909 "Die Komposition des Mahāvastu, Ein Beitrag zur Quellenkunde des Buddhismus," in *Abhandlungen der Philosophisch-historischen Klasse der Königlich-sächsischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften XXVII*, Leipzig, 1909:468-511.
- 1916 "Brahmanischer Einfluss im Buddhismus," in *Aufsätze zur Kultur- und Sprachgeschichte vornehmlich des Orients*, Ernst Kuhn zum 70 Geburtstag am 7 Februar 1916 gewidmet von Freunden und Schülern, Breslau: Marcus, 1916:1-13.
- Winternitz, Moriz
- 1908 *Geschichte der indischen Literatur, Erster Band, Einleitung, Der Veda, Die volkstümlichen Epen und die Puraṇas*, (Die Literaturen des Ostens in Einzeldarstellungen, Neunter Band), Leipzig: C F Amelangs.
- 1912 "Beiträge zur buddhistischen Sanskritliteratur," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 26 1912:237-252.
- 1913 "Die Jatakas in ihrer Bedeutung für die Geschichte der indischen und ausser-indischen Literatur und Kunst" [The importance of the Jātakas to the history of Indian and non-Indian literature and art]. *Ostasiatische Zeitschrift*, Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Kultur und Kunst des Fernen Ostens, 2 vols 1913 1914.
- 1914 ↓1913.
- 1920 *Geschichte der indischen Literatur*, Band 2, Die buddhistische Literatur und die heiligen Texte der Jainas, Stuttgart: K F Koehler. Repr 1968.
- 1927 etc *A History of Indian Literature* 2 vols: ↑I: HIL:W.
- Witanachchi, C
- 1987 "Transference of Merit, The So-called," in *Buddhist Philosophy and Culture, Essays in Honour of N A Jayawickrama*, D J Kalupahan et al (ed), Colombo: N A Jayawickrama Felicitation Volume Committee, 1987:153-168.
- 1992 "Heaven and Hell," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 5,3 1992:421-432.
- 2005a "Conflict and its Resolution in a Buddhist Myth," in *Dhamma-Vinaya, Essays in Honour of Venerable Professor Dhammavihari (Jotiya Dhirasekera)*, A. Tilakaratne et al (ed), Colombo: Sri Lanka Association for Buddhist Studies, 2005:305-323.
- 2005b "Rites and Ceremonies," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, W G Weeraratne (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 7,3 2005:546-562.
- 2005c "Sabbatthivāda," in *ibid* vol 7,3 2005:570-580.
- 2006a "Saṅgha," in *ibid* 7,4 2006:699-704.
- 2006b" Saṅgīti," in *ibid* 7,4 2006:720-728.
- Witzel, Michael
- 1987 "The Case of the Shattered Head," *Studien zur Indologie und Iranistik* 13/14 1987:363-415.
- Wogihara, Unrai
- 1939 *Sputārtha Abhidharmalośavyākhyā by Yaśomitra*. Tokyo: Sankibo, 1939. Repr, 1971, 1989.
- 1971(a) *Bodhisattvabhūmi, A Statement of Whole Course of the Bodhisattva (Being Fifteenth Section of Yogācārabhūmi)*, Tokyo: Sankibo.

- 1971(b) *Sphuṭārthā Abhidharmakośavyākhyā* by Yaśomitra, ↓1939.
- Woodward, F L
- 1914 "The Buddhist Doctrine of Reversible Merit," *The Buddhist Review* 6 1914:38-50.
- 1924 (vol 3) *The Book of the Kindred Sayings (Saṃyutta-Nikāya) or Grouped Suttas*, (Pali Text Society Translation Series), London: Pali Text Society. Repr 1975. ↑I: S:W.
- 1932 (vol 1) *The Book of the Gradual Sayings (Aṅguttara-Nikāya) or More-numbered Suttas*, (Pali Text Society Translation Series), London: Pali Text Society. Repr 1960. ↑I: A:W.
- 1935 *Udāna, Verses of Uplift and Itivuttaka, As it was said*, (Translations of U & It). (The Minor Anthologies of the Pali Canon, Part II.) London: Oxford University Press; rpr PTS 1985.
↑↑I: U:W It:W.
- Woolner, Alfred C
- 1917 *Introduction to Prakrit*. Lahore: Univ of Panjab. Calcutta, 1917. 2nd ed 1928. Repr Delhi: MLBD, 1975.
- 1924 *Asoka Text and Glossary*, (Panjab University Oriental Publications), Delhi: Low Price Publications. Repr 1993.
- Wright, J Clifford
- 1966 *Non-classical Sanskrit Literature, An Inaugural Lecture Delivered on 24 November 1965*, London: University of London, School of Oriental and African Studies.
- 1996 "Sithila, Kathā and other Current Topics in Pāli," *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 59,1 1996:44-62.
- 2001 "The Prakrit Version of the Rhinoceros Sūtra," *Anusāṃdhāna* 18 2001:1-15.
- Wujastyk, Dominik
- 2004 "Jambudvipa, apples or plums?" in *Studies in the History of the Exact Sciences in Honour of David Pingree*, ed C Burnett et al Leiden: Brill, 2004:287-301.
- 2014 "Indian manuscripts," in Quenzer et al, *Manuscript Cultures*, 2014:159-182.
- Wüst, Walther
- 1928 "Das Leibesproblem in der buddhistische Palilyrik," *Zeitschrift für Buddhismus und verwandte Gebiete* 8 1928:62-85.
- Wylie, Turrell
- 1959 "A Standard System of Tibetan Transcription," *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies* 22 1959: 261-267.
- Wynne, Alexander
- 2000 "One Path to Liberation in the Majjhima Nikāya." (Unpublished)
- 2002 "An Interpretation of 'Released on Both Sides' (Ubhato-bhāga-vimutti), And the Ramifications for the Study of Early Buddhism," *Buddhist Studies Review* 19,1 2002:31-40.
- 2004 "The Oral Transmission of Early Buddhist Literature," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 27 no.1 2004:97-127.
- 2005 "The Historical Authenticity of Early Buddhist Literature, A Critical Evaluation," *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Südasiens* 49 2005:35-70.
- 2007 *The Origin of Buddhist Meditation*, (Routledge Critical Studies in Buddhism), London: Routledge.
- 2008 "On the Sarvāstivādins and Mūlasarvāstivādins," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 9:243-266.
- 2009 "Miraculous Transformation and Personal Identity, A Note on the First anatman Teaching of the Second Sermon," *Thai International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 1:85-113.
- 2010 "The Buddha's 'Skill in Means' and the Genesis of the Five Aggregate Teaching," *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, Third Series 20,2 2010:191-216.

- 2019 "Further thoughts on the 'two paths thesis'." *Journal of the Oxford Centre for Buddhist Studies* 16:149-162.
- Xianlin, Ji ↑ Ji Xianlin
- Yamabe, Nobuyoshi
- 1999a "The Significance of the 'Yogalehrbuch' for the Investigation into the Origin of Chinese Meditation Texts," *Bukkyo Bunka* 9 1999:1-74.
- 1999b *The Sūtra on the Ocean-Like Samadhi of the Visualization of the Buddha: The Interfusion of the Chinese and Indian Cultures in Central Asia as Reflected in a Fifth Century Apocryphal Sūtra*, PhD thesis, Yale University.
- 2002 "Practice of Visualization and the Visualization Sūtra, An Examination of Mural Paintings at Toyok, Turfan," *Pacific World, Journal of the Institute of Buddhist Studies* 3,4 2002:123-152.
- 2006 "Fragments of the 'Yogalehrbuch' in the Pelliot Collection," in *Ein buddhistisches Yogalehrbuch, Unveränderter Nachdruck der Ausgabe von 1964 unter Beigabe aller seither bekannt gewordenen Fragmente*, J-U Harmann et al (ed), Düsseldorf: EKO, Haus der Japanischen Kultur.
- Yamagiwa, Nobuyuki
- 2001 *Das Pāṇḍulohitakavastu, Über die verschiedenen Verfahrensweisen der Bestrafung in der buddhistischen Gemeinde, Neuauflage der Sanskrit-Handschrift aus Gilgit, Tibetischer Text und deutsche Übersetzung*, (Indica et Tibetica, Monographien zu den Sprachen und Literaturen des indo-tibetischen Kulturraumes, Band 41), Marbug: Indica et Tibetica.
- Yao, Fumi
- 2007 "根本説一切有部律に引用される Mahādevasūtra -び訳注テキストおよび-[Two Tibetan Versions of the Mahādevasūtra Restored from Two Quotations in the Bhaiṣajyavastu in the Mūlasarvāstivāda-vinaya, Tibetan Text with Their Annotated Japanese Translations]," *Toyo Bunka Kenkyujo Kiyo / Memoirs of the Institute for Oriental Culture* 125 2007:229-288 [380-321].
- Yao, Zhihuan
- 2008 "On Memory and Personal Identity," *Journal of the Centre for Buddhist Studies, Sri Lanka* 6 2008:219-233.
- Yinshun
- 1971 原始佛教聖典之集成 [The Compilation of the Early Buddhist Canon], Taipei: 正聞出版社. Repr 1983.
- 1985 空之探究 [Exploration of Emptiness], Taipei: 正聞出版社. Repr 1986.
- YIT Kin-Tung
- 2004a "Remarks on Buddhist Meditation Formulas Occurring in Various Versions of Early Canonical Texts," *Satyabhisamaya, A Buddhist Studies Quarterly* 31 2004:149-199.
- 2004b *A Study of a Stereotyped Structure of the Path in Early Buddhist Literature, A Comparative Study of the Pali, Chinese and Sanskrit Sources*, PhD thesis, University of Bristol.
- 2008 "Remarks on Fixed Units of Wording in the Early Buddhist Canon," *Indian International Journal of Buddhist Studies* 9 2008:267-291.
- Yonezawa, Yoshiyasu
- 1999 "Pratyekabuddhabhumi, Sanskrit Text and Annotated Translation," *Sanko Bunka Kenkyujo Nenpo / Annual of the Sanko Research Institute for the Studies of Buddhism* 29 1999:9-25.
- Yoshiko Kamitsuka
- 1996 "The Concept of Mara and the Idea of Expelling Demons," A L Miller et al (tr), *Taoist Resources* 6,2 1996:30-50.
- Young, Serinity

- 2004 *Courtesans and Tantric Consorts, Sexualities in Buddhist Narrative, Iconography, and Ritual*, New York: Routledge.
- Yuyama, Akira
- 1968 "A Bibliography of the Mahāvastu-Avadana," *Indo-Iranian Journal* 11,1 pp11-23.
- 1992 "Pañcasati, '500' or '50'? - With Special Reference to the Lotus Sūtra," in *The Dating of the Historical Buddha*, (Symposien zur Buddhismusforschung, IV,2; Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 194), H Bechert (ed), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 2 1992:208-233.
- 2001 (ed) *The Mahāvastu-Avadāna in Old Palm Leaf and Paper Manuscripts. I Palm-leaf Manuscripts. II Paper manuscript*. (Bibliotheca Codicum Asiaticorum 15-16), Tokyo: Toyo Bunko.
- Zacchetti, Stefano
- 1996 "Il Chu Sanzang Ji Ji di Sengyou come fonte per lo studio delle traduzioni buddhiste cinesi, Lo sviluppo della tecnica di traduzione dal II al V secolo DC," *Annali di Ca' Foscari* 35,3 1996:347-374.
- 1998 "Identificazione e autorappresentazione, Archetipi scritturali delle fonti sulle traduzioni buddhiste cinese," in *Cina, Miti e realtà*, A Cadonna et al (ed), Venezia: Fondazione Giorgio Cini, 1998:489-503.
- 2003 "The Rediscovery of Three Early Buddhist Scriptures on Meditation, A Preliminary Analysis of the Fo shuo shi'er men jing, The Fo shuo jie shi'er men jing, Translated by An Shigao and Their Commentary Preserved in the Newly Found Kongo-ji Manuscript," *Annual Report of the International Research Institute for Advanced Buddhology at Soka University* 6 2003: 251-299.
- 2004 "An Shigao's Texts Preserved in the Newly Discovered Kongo-ji Manuscript and Their Significance for the Study of Early Chinese Buddhism," *Indogaku Bukkyogaku Kenkyu / Journal of Indian and Buddhist Studies* 52,2 2004:898-895.
- 2005 "Note lessicografiche sulle traduzioni buddhiste cinesi del periodo antico," in *Caro Maestro, Scritti in onore di Lionello Lanciotti per l'ottantesimo compleanno*, T Lippiello et al (ed), Venezia: Cafoscarina, 2005:1261-1270.
- 2006 "Alcune osservazioni sul canone buddhista cinese nella fase della transmission manoscritta," in *Scritture e codici nelle culture dell'Asia, Giappone, Cina, Tibet, India, Prospettive di studio*, G Boccali et al (ed), Venezia: Cafoscarina, 2006:161-182.
- 2010a "Defining An Shigao's 安世高 Translation Corpus, The State of the Art in Relevant Research," in *Historical and Philological Studies of China's Western Regions* 3, Shen Weirong (ed), Beijing: Science Press, 2010:249-270.
- 2010b "A 'New' Early Chinese Buddhist Commentary, The Nature of the Da anban shouyi jing 大安般守意經 T 602 Reconsidered," *Journal of the International Association of Buddhist Studies* 31,1-2 2010:421-484.
- Zafiropulo, Ghiorgo
- 1993 *L'illumination du Buddha, De la quête à l'annonce de l'éveil, Essais de chronologie relative et de stratigraphie textuelle, Enquête sur l'ensemble des textes canoniques bouddhistes se référant, à Titre principal ou accessoire, à l'Abhisambodhi du fondateur et à quelques épisodes connexes, antérieurs ou postérieurs*, (Innsbrücker Beiträge zur Kulturwissenschaft, Sonderheft 87), Innsbruck: Institut für Sprachwissenschaft der Universität Innsbruck.
- Zeyst, H G A van
- 1959 "Abhidhamma in Theravada," *Brahmavidyā*, Adyar Library Bulletin 23,1/2 1959:63-70.
- 1965 "Aṅguttara Nikāya," in *Encyclopaedia of Buddhism*, G P Malalasekera (ed), Sri Lanka: Department of Buddhist Affairs 1,4 1965:629-655.
- ZHANG Lixiang

- 2004 *Das Śaṃkarasūtra, Eine Übersetzung des Sanskrit-Textes im Vergleich mit der Pali Fassung*, MA thesis. München: Ludwig-Maximilians-Universität, 2004.
- ZHOU Chungyang
2008 *Das Kaivartisūtra der neuentdeckten Dirghāgama-Handschrift, Eine Edition und Rekonstruktion des Textes*, MA thesis, Göttingen: Georg-August-Universität.
- Zieme, Peter
1988 "Das Pravāraṇā-Sūtra in alttürkischer Überlieferung," in *A Green Leaf, Papers in Honour of Professor Jes P Asmussen (Acta Iranica, Deuxième série vol 12, Hommages et Opera Minora)*, W Sunderman et al (ed), Leiden: Brill, 1988:445-453.
- Zimmer, Heinrich
1951 *Philosophies of India*, (Bollingen Series XXVI), J Campell (ed), New York: Pantheon Books.
- Zin, Monika
2003a *Ajanta, Handbuch der Malereien, 2, Devotionale und ornamentale Malereien, Vol 1, Interpretationen*, Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.
2003b "The uṣṇīsa as a physical characteristic of the Buddha's relatives and successors," (lecture transcript), *Buddhismus in Geschichte und Gegenwart*, Univ of Hamburg, Asia-Africa-Institute, Department for Indian and Tibetan Studies 8 2003:197-228.
2007 et al. *Saṃsāracakra, Das Rad der Wiedergeburten in der indischen Überlieferung*, (*Buddhismus Studien* 6), Düsseldorf: Eko-Haus der Japanischen Kultur.
- Zipes, J
1999 *When Dreams Came True: Classical Fairy Tales and Their Tradition*. New York and London: Routledge.
- Zongtse, Champa Thupten
1990 *Udānavarga, Band III, Der tibetische Text, Unter Mitarbeit von Siglinde Dietz herausgegeben von Champa Thupten Zongtse*, (Sanskrittexte aus den Turfanfunden X,3, Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Dritte Folge, Nr 187), Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.
- Zürcher, Erik
1959 *The Buddhist Conquest of China, The Spread and Adaptation of Buddhism in Early Medieval China*, (Sinica Leidensia Vol XI), Leiden: E J Brill. Repr 1972.
1991 "A New Look at the Earliest Chinese Buddhist Texts," in *From Benares to Beijing, Essays on Buddhism and Chinese Religion in Honour of Prof Jan Yün-Hua*, K Shinohara et al (ed), Oakville: Mosaic Press, 1991:277-304.
1995 "Obscure Texts on Favourite Topics, Dao'an's Anonymous Scriptures," in *Das andere China, Festschrift für Wolfgang Bauer zum 65 Geburtstag*, (Wolfenbütteler Forschungen Band 62), H Schmidt-Glintzer (ed), Wiesbaden: Otto Harrassowitz, 1995:161-181.
1996 "Vernacular Elements in Early Buddhist Texts, An Attempt to Define the Optimal Source Materials," in *Vernacularisms in Medieval Chinese Texts, Selected Papers from the International Workshop on Medieval Vernacular Sinitic*, University of Pennsylvania, March 11-13, 1994 (Sino-Platonic Papers 71), E Zürcher et al (ed), Philadelphia: Department of Asian and Middle Eastern Studies, 1996:1-31.
- Zwalf, W
1996 *A Catalogue of the Gandhāra Sculpture in the British Museum*, London: British Museum Press.
- Zysk, Kenneth G
1991 *Asceticism and Healing in Ancient India, Medicine in the Buddhist Monastery*, New York: Oxford University Press.

190802 190817 191029